	Page 1		Page 3
1	Tuesday, 30 October 2018	1	A. Yes.
2	(10.02 am)	2	Q. Mr Poon, would you regard yourself as an impulsive sort
3	MR PENNICOTT: Good morning, sir. Good morning,	3	of person?
4	Prof Hansford.	4	A. Yes, I have a temper, but I wouldn't say I'm impulsive.
5	I think before we broke last evening, Mr To had	5	Q. Right. So would you agree that you don't shoot from the
6	indicated that he had finished his examination-in-chief,	6	hip and say the first thing that comes into your head,
7	as a consequence of which it now falls to me to ask	7	but you are careful and cautious about what you say?
8	Mr Poon some questions.	8	A. It depends on different matters; I would handle them
9	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	9	differently.
10	MR POON CHUK HUNG, JASON (on former oath in Punti)		Q. When you give interviews to the media, that's the press,
11 12	(All answers given via simultaneous interpreter	11	the radio and the television, do you consider carefully
	except where otherwise specified)	12	whether you are being accurate and truthful in what you
13 14	Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, good morning.	13	say to them?
14	A. (In English) Good morning.	14 15	A. Well, yes. When I spoke to the media or the public about this case, my principle has always been to tell
16	Q. We meet for the first time; you agree with that?	16	the truth.
10	A. (In English) I think I meet before in this court.	17	Q. As part of that telling the truth, do you go out of your
18	Q. In this court, but not before then; do you agree with	18	way to present the full picture and not just part of the
19	that?	19	picture, of any particular story that you're telling
20	A. It been clarified.	20	them?
21	Q. It has been clarified and we will be coming back to it.	21	A. Firstly, for every word I said, it's bound by the
22	Mr Poon, you have a BSc in construction management	22	confidentiality agreement. So for everything I said,
23	from the South Bank University in London; is that	23	it's based on information already disclosed. In
24	correct?	24	particular, the MTRC at the time kept telling the media
25	A. Yes.	25	and the public wrong information.
	Page 2		Page 4
1	Q. You also have a higher diploma in building technology	1	Q. Let me just focus on that for the moment. So your
2	and management from the Hong Kong Polytechnic; is that		position, Mr Poon, is that over the last few months,
3	correct?	$\frac{2}{3}$	since about May of this year, as far as you are
4	A. Yes.	4	concerned, you've been telling the truth and the full
5	Q. In which years did you obtain those two qualifications?	5	picture to the media; is that right?
6	A. Couldn't recall. I couldn't recall. It was over	6	A. Yes, I am telling the truth, but it's not the full
7	20 years ago.	7	picture, as you put it.
8	Q. Let's start with the first one, the one at the South	8	Q. In what sense is it not the full picture?
9	Bank; approximately what year?	9	A. For the Hung Hom Station structural problems, it's not
10	A. (In English) South Bank?	10	just limited to cut threaded bars and it's not just
11	Q. Yes.	11	limited to what the public already knows, that they kept
12	A. 1992 or 1994, approximately.	12	changing the drawings and not doing work in accordance
13	Q. And the higher diploma at Hong Kong Polytechnic?	13	with the drawings. There were many other problems.
14	A. 1990 or 1992.	14	Q. When did you first find out that work wasn't being done
15	Q. So that came first?	15	in accordance with the drawings, Mr Poon?
16	A. Yes.	16	A. Not following the drawings, the first time I found out,
17	Q. I also understand that you have a master of laws in	17	it was at the end of 2015 or thereabouts. At the time,
18	arbitration and dispute resolution from the City	18	I asked one of the Leighton engineers about why I didn't
19	University of Hong Kong?	19	see any capping beams being done.
20	A. Yes.	20	Q. We'll come to that in a moment. Name the Leighton
21	Q. Which you obtained in 2014?	21	engineer, please.
22	A. Yes.	22	A. Andy. I can't recall his surname because there were
23	Q. So would I be right in thinking that you studied for and	23	several Andys. The fatter Andy.
24	obtained that master's degree whilst you were running	24	Q. All right. Fatter?
25	your business, that is China Technology?	25	A. (In English) A little bit fatter.

	Page 5		Page 7
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\23\\14\end{array} $	<ul> <li>Q. Let's see if we can find him. Now, am I right in thinking also, Mr Poon, that over the last few months or so you've been passing information to certain members of LegCo?</li> <li>A. I passed information to LegCo, certain LegCo members? No. Every time I was asked, I did not provide the information on my own volition.</li> <li>Q. Well, okay. You were asked, and you provided it?</li> <li>A. When I was asked, I would answer the questions, and my answers were within the boundaries of the confidentiality agreement. In particular, it was mostly to clarify certain things, particularly about the wrong information disseminated by the MTRCL to the public.</li> <li>Q. When you answered requests for information from the LegCo members, did you pass them documents, photographs, emails, and so forth? What did you actually give them?</li> <li>A. No, I wouldn't.</li> <li>Q. So it was just oral representations that you made to them?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. We've talked about the media. We've talked about LegCo members. Mr Poon, when you commit something to writing, in a letter or an email, again, do you give the</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>I say or write would cause harm to others. It's rather the other party that's done something wrong, the party is trying to cover up, the party is trying to tell lies, that's why it's adding to its own injury.</li> <li>Q. When you put my name in your witness statement, did you give any thought to the harm, the damage, that might cause?</li> <li>A. Now, on this case, let me explain. I'd like to explain clearly. In my third witness statement</li> <li>Q. No, don't explain. Answer my question. Did you give any thought</li> <li>A. I didn't consider it. I didn't consider it.</li> <li>Q to the harm or damage you were going to cause by putting my name in your witness statement?</li> <li>A. Before I put your name in the witness statement, on 13 June, I did attend a meeting, with the invitation extended to me by MTRCL on the investigation of this SCL scandal, and without informing me, suddenly there was an additional counsel</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon</li> <li>A. I'm answering your question.</li> </ul>
24	contents of what you're writing careful thought and	24	Q. We'll come back to this in a bit more detail in a
25	consideration?	25	moment. I just want to know the answer to my question:
	Page 6		Page 8
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. When I write every email, every letter, it's in good faith. So I believe what I write is true. That's always been the case with business emails or personal communication.</li> <li>Q. Right. So the answer to my question is that you do carefully consider what you're putting into writing?</li> <li>A. Yes, of course.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, when you carefully consider what you're putting into writing, do you think about the implications of</li> </ul>	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>did you think about, as you put the names on the piece of paper that then became your witness statement, the harm or damage that might be caused if you put anything wrong in that paragraph?</li> <li>A. Now, firstly, I did not know that you would become the counsel of this Commission. Secondly secondly Q. Stop. Mr Poon, your witness statement is dated 3 September.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul><li>what you are saying in the written word?</li><li>A. First, when I write an email or a letter, there is a purpose for it, and then the implications in relation to the purpose or the consequences in relation to the purpose may not necessarily be foreseen by the person who writes the letter at the time.</li></ul>	10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. I became counsel to this Commission on 12 July 2018.</li> <li>A. I didn't know about that.</li> <li>Q. You didn't know about it?</li> <li>A. (In English) I know I never.</li> <li>Q. So you didn't go on to the Commission's website when it was set up, where it was announced?</li> </ul>
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul> <li>Q. Right. So you do give some thought to the implications, but you say that you wouldn't necessarily foresee all the implications that might arise; does that really summarise it?</li> <li>A. Yes, correct.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, pushing it a bit further, do you think about or have any concern for the harm and damage you might cause to others for what you say or write?</li> <li>A. What I write or what I say are 100 per cent true. In the law and morally or legally, I can't see that what</li> </ul>	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	<ul> <li>A. No, I did not.</li> <li>Q. All right. We'll come back to that in a moment. Let me just go on we are coming back to paragraph 18.6</li> <li>A. Can I ask Mr Ian Pennicott this: is it because of that you can then deliberately target a witness in your line of questions, or in your opening you would target someone and use the term "microscope"?</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, unfortunately, unlike when you're talking to the media, I get to answer the questions; you don't.</li> </ul>

	Page 9		Page 11
1	You've got to answer them. And I resent the word	1	submitted documents to the Commission, they were all
2	"target".	2	submitted in the same bundle in one go.
3	Now, if you were careful and cautious in what you	3	Q. Mr Poon, I don't think there's anything between us on
4	write if you are careful and cautious in what you	4	this, on the site organisation chart. I entirely accept
5	write if you then subsequently get something wrong,	5	it was attached to your very first witness statement.
6	there's a mistake, there's an error, which we all	6	A. But I do have dispute over what you said.
7	commit, if you have given the matter some careful	7	Q. I'm not sure why, but anyway. Can I just come back to
8	thought and consideration, do you agree that then it's	8	my question?
9	a lot easier to work out where you went wrong?	9	A. The way you handled the attachment when we first
10	A. Can you repeat your question?	10	submitted the bundle, there were two organisation
11	Q. Yes. If you shoot from the hip and you just say the	11	charts, and at the same time we also submitted a batch
12	first thing that comes into your head, then if you get	12	of photos, but you had totally different views over the
13	something wrong, that's because you've just said the	13	two matters. There are two different ways of handling
14	first thing that's come into your head. However, if you	14	them.
15	go through a process of thought and reasoning when you	15	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, Mr Poon, this is turning into a somewhat
16	write something out, if you do make a mistake, you can	16	confused argument. That doesn't help at all. Counsel
17	then go back through that process and work out how you		for the Commission is asking questions, and I'm sure, if
18	got it wrong. Do you understand?	18	you consider those questions and just answer them as
19	A. You have made a lot of assumptions. If your question	19	simply as possible, without engaging in a form of
20	was that what I wrote or said was wrong and whether	20	gymnastics mentally, then we'll move on, and I will make
21	I would rethink it, yes, I would. I would make	21	sure that you are not prejudiced. That's part of the
22	remedies. I would.	22	reason for being here, in seeking the truth, to make
23	Q. All right. Okay. Now, just following on from that,	23	sure that people are dealt with fairly. But answering
24	just a small example so that I can try to explain more	24	a question fairly is the beginning process. Do you
25	clearly the point I'm driving at, Mr Poon. In your	25	understand?
	Page 10		Page 12
1	witness statement, attached to your witness statement,	1	WITNESS: Understood.
2	you have a personnel chart.	2	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, there is no hidden agenda here. I'm
3	A. The personnel chart, that's appendix 2 to my bundle.	3	just trying to explore with you
4	Q. Yes, it's page D224 in the bundle.	4	A. (In English) I hope so.
5	A. Let me clarify. It's not in my witness statement.	5	Q. Mr Poon, it's not in dispute, you have attached to your witness statement, your first witness statement, a site
6 7	Q. It's attached to your witness statement, exhibited to your witness statement.	6 7	organisation chart.
8	A. Well, then, if you put it that way, it's the same as the	8	A. Two.
9	D5-something photo, the nature of it, the way it is	9	Q. Two, indeed.
10	attached, is exactly the same.	10	Did you prepare those charts yourself?
11	Q. Yes. A photograph is obviously something that's taken,	11	A. No.
12	a snapshot in time. The site organisation chart, the	12	Q. Who prepared them?
13	personnel chart, that's attached to your witness	13	A. My personnel department. My personnel department.
14	statement, is something that's presumably prepared. My	14	Human resources.
15	simple question is: did you prepare it, Mr Poon?	15	Q. Okay. Since the documents are attached to your witness
16	A. No, no, no, let me clarify this. I need to clarify	16	statement, did you check the two documents that the
17	this. Yesterday, what I heard was, for photos in my	17	personnel or human resources prepared?
18	bundle, you treated that as new evidence, so it could	18	A. Because when we submitted the first witness statement in
19	not be asked about in the examination-in-chief because	19	the bundle, we were only given a short period of time.
20	you didn't consider it to be attached to my witness	20	We submitted altogether 900 pages of documents. For the
21	statement. But I must reiterate that I did submit the	21	two organisation charts, for the first one, it was done
22	two organisation charts, but they were not attached to	22	on the basis of this project, but then there were some
23	the witness statement. I must say again, the nature of	23	major changes in terms of personnel, and in fact the
1		0.4	
24 25	the two organisation charts is exactly the same as that for the two photos. It was the first time when we	24 25	police, when they interviewed us, I was also asked to provide an organisation chart. And for the second

	Page 13		Page 15
1	chart, it's a more updated one, and that was prepared	1	I had with Leighton and the government. On the matter
2	stemming from this exercise. That is, to roughly find	2	of cutting rebars, especially with a site team, there is
3	out the relevant personnel and write down the relevant	3	no evidence that goes beyond what happened after the
4	periods of time.	4	middle of 2016 sorry, June 2016.
5	Q. Because, Mr Poon, we know there is at least one error on	5	Q. Yes, but Mr Ngai having left in April 2016. So he
6	the second personnel chart. Perhaps it would be fair to	6	wasn't replaced; is that correct?
7	show it to you, at D224, please.	7	A. For the post of superintendent, nobody could replace
8	A. Yes.	8	him.
9	Q. Thank you. I think it's the bottom one I'm interested	9	Q. Okay.
10	in, Mr Poon.	10	Mr Poon, we also know that you made, I think,
11	We know that you've got some dates there for	11	correct me if I am wrong, six statements to the police;
12	Mr Ngai; do you see that?	12	is that right?
13	A. Yes.	13	A. Correct, six.
14	Q. He is described on the chart as "superintendent"?	14	Q. Presumably, when you gave your statements to the police,
15	A. Right.	15	you thought very carefully about what you were telling
16	Q. And the dates that are there are 5 October 2015 to	16	the police and what they were recording in those
17	7 April 2017; do you see that?	17	statements?
18	A. Yes, I see that.	18	A. Of course.
19	Q. And whilst the 5 October date is correct, the 4 April	19	Q. And also, with regard to the now five witness statements
20	2017 date is incorrect. Were you aware of that?	20	that you've provided to the Commission, you were also
21	CHAIRMAN: 7 April.	21	equally as careful and cautious about the contents of
22	MR PENNICOTT: Sorry, 7 April 2017 is incorrect.	22	those statements; would that be fair?
23	A. Now I'm aware of it.	23	A. Except the initial ones, because the initial ones were
24	Q. Yes, because it should be 7 April 2016?	24	done in a very hasty manner. There was limited time.
25	A. That's right. That's right. That's a typo.	25	Especially, there was a deadline for documents to be
	Page 14		Page 16
1	Q. Well, that is a typo, and so the answer to how this	1	submitted to the COI.
2	error came to be is that somebody in your human	2	Q. That sounds to me, Mr Poon, as though you are accepting
3	resources department committed a typo?	3	that we might find some mistakes and errors in certainly
4	A. Well, that's quite obvious, because in terms of the	4	your first witness statement.
5	dates and months, there is no mistake, but only one typo	5	A. I think, for the first one, yes, yes, there were
6	in relation to the year. And in relation to the subject	6	mistakes.
7	matter of the COI, I don't think it's relevant.	7	Q. Yes, and we'll be trying to identify some of those more
8	Q. Well, it's relevant to this extent, Mr Poon. First of	8	important ones shortly, either with me or somebody else,
9	all, I think your evidence was, just a moment ago, that	9	or perhaps more than one person.
10	you didn't check this because you didn't have time? Was		A. In fact, when I discussed with the lawyer, I considered
11	that the effect of your evidence? Just is that	11	providing a supplementary witness statement to correct
12	right?	12	the mistakes at one point.
13	A. Just very roughly I checked it, very rough.	13	Q. That might have been a sensible course of action,
14	Q. Okay, and you didn't spot the error?	14	Mr Poon, but you haven't yet, so I'm afraid myself and
15	A. Mmm.	15	perhaps others may have to just ask you some questions
16	Q. But what it does, Mr Poon, on one level, is raise this	16	about those paragraphs.
17	question. You have Mr Ngai there as the superintendent,	17	I'm afraid, for the purposes of just getting this
18	so who was the superintendent, I ask you, between, say,	18	point out of the way, Mr Poon, and just in case anybody
19	1 August 2015 and 5 October, and who was the	19	else wants to ask any
20	superintendent from 8 April to the end of the project?	20	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, Mr Poon, are you saying that you've
21 22	Are you able to help us?	21 22	identified, in your copious statements, mistakes which are of some materiality, discussed it with your
22	A. Yes. But the subject matter is such that all the statements are related to what happened until the middle	22	lawyers that's your evidence; it's not for me to
23 24	of 2016. As to what happened after the middle of 2016,	23	impinge on lawyer confidentiality but you've made
24	I didn't talk much about it, except the correspondence	24	a decision, in the light of advice received, that you
25	i andi i taik much about it, except the correspondence	25	a accision, in the right of advice received, that you

	Page 17		Page 19
1	wouldn't put anything in writing to identify the errors	1	police, as we mentioned earlier.
2	and explain them and correct them, so that we're left	2	A. Correct.
$\frac{2}{3}$	with known errors floating in the various statements	3	Q. The first one was on 4 July.
4	that you've put forward as being correct?	4	A. Correct.
5	A. In fact, let me explain. For the witness statements,	5	Q. I can give you the dates of all the others if you want,
6	basically they went in parallel with the statements	6	but in fact the last one was on 9 August.
7	given to the police, and the COI requested us to provide	7	A. Correct.
8	not only statements given to the police but also the	8	Q. What happened, Mr Poon, was that in those witness
9	statements relating to other personnel of Chinat given	9	statements that you gave and I can assure you I've
10	<b>e</b> . <b>e</b>	10	analysed them in your first two witness statements on
10	to the police for the purpose of criminal investigation,	11	4 July and 10 July, you mentioned certain names in those
11	and over this matter there was an internal dispute in my	12	statements, and in particular you mentioned Mr But,
	company.	12	
13	For the criminal investigation work of the police,		Mr Chu and Mr Ngai. I think you also mentioned Mr Leung
14	if we disclose the relevant information to the other	14	as well; yes?
15	parties, it wouldn't be fair to the police's	15	A. Correct.
16	investigation. And the police investigation started as	16	Q. As a consequence of which, of course, the police only
17	early as July, I mean early July 2018. As far as I'm	17	naturally then went to interview Mr But, Mr Ngai and
18	concerned, it was very intensive. At least I would	18	Mr Chu, and they also gave police witness statements?
19	spend one day every week to assist in police	19	A. What I said to the police was that when the police asked
20	investigation.	20	who were the management at the site, and about the names
21	At that time, my schedule got even more compressed.	21	you cited but I need to go back to the papers to
22	When I found out, in relation to witness statements	22	check for Mr Leung, the case was quite special.
23	given to the COI, that there were quite important	23	Q. All right. We'll come to Mr Leung in a short while.
24	mistakes made, especially in relation to the month,	24	Anyway, what then happened, Mr Poon, was when the
25	I would need to correct this mistake, as well as the	25	Inquiry got up and running, you were invited to provide
	Page 18		Page 20
1	same mistake which I identified in the statement given	1	a witness statement from senior management of China
1 2		1 2	a witness statement from senior management of China Technology, which is you; yes?
	same mistake which I identified in the statement given to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.		a witness statement from senior management of China Technology, which is you; yes? A. Correct.
2	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.	2	Technology, which is you; yes?
2 3	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this. In the middle of August 2018, I already refused	2 3 4	Technology, which is you; yes? A. Correct. Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had
2 3 4	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.	2 3	<ul><li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this. In the middle of August 2018, I already refused I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this. In the middle of August 2018, I already refused I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this. In the middle of August 2018, I already refused I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if I may.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's the previous letter in the bundle, Mr Poon.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if I may.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Yes, I think so.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's the previous letter in the bundle, Mr Poon. What is the point you're seeking to make?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if I may.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Yes, I think so.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Others can make of it what they will, and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's the previous letter in the bundle, Mr Poon. What is the point you're seeking to make?</li> <li>A. For all the documents submitted to the COI, I mean all</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well.</li> <li>Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if I may.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Yes, I think so.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Others can make of it what they will, and perhaps I'll have an opportunity a bit later to have</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's the previous letter in the bundle, Mr Poon. What is the point you're seeking to make?</li> <li>A. For all the documents submitted to the COI, I mean all the statements and information submitted, were done on</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>to the police. But in fact even the police was aware of this.</li> <li>In the middle of August 2018, I already refused</li> <li>I mean starting from the end of August 2018, I already refused spending one day each week working with the police and assisting them in their criminal investigation, because whenever I make a fresh witness statement, I needed to submit it to the COI as well. Now, in relation to the subject of the investigation, it's actually benefitting them, and that is why I suspended this approach. And after discussing with the lawyer, I would rather clarify the matters during the Inquiry.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Do you wish anything else, sir, or shall I carry on?</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: It will take a little while to digest the meaning of all of that. It's quite complex.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Me too. I'm going to try to press on, if I may.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Yes, I think so.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Others can make of it what they will, and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Technology, which is you; yes?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. And what then happened is the solicitors that you had engaged wrote the Commission a letter saying, "Mr Poon is going to give evidence, but also we are going to provide you with witness statements from all of those other personnel that have given police statements." So the Commission didn't ask for it in that sense, but you volunteered that those gentlemen we've been listening to in the last few days would provide statements. I think that's how it happened, is it not, Mr Poon, essentially?</li> <li>A. Not true. Why don't you retrieve the correspondence issued by COI to our firm Lo &amp; Lo.</li> <li>Q. Can I ask you, please, to look at bundle D1, page 9.</li> <li>A. Before this letter from Lo &amp; Lo, there was also a letter issued to Chinat for witness statements to be provided.</li> <li>Q. Yes, indeed. If you want to look at that letter, it's the previous letter in the bundle, Mr Poon. What is the point you're seeking to make?</li> <li>A. For all the documents submitted to the COI, I mean all</li> </ul>

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

	Page 21		Page 23
1	Q. Yes.	1	A. Correct.
2	A. In paragraph 5(b), we were asked to try our best to	2	Q. Mr Poon, first of all, was that interview conducted in
3	identify all the workers and individuals relevant to the	3	English or Cantonese?
4	Inquiry, who witnessed such events and occasions; isn't	4	A. English.
5	it right? We were responding to this letter.	5	Q. It lasted, I think, reading your evidence, about an hour
6	Q. Yes, indeed.	6	or so; would that be about right?
7	A. (In English) Thank you.	7	A. More or less an hour, yes.
8	Q. What it says, at D3, Mr Poon I don't want to split	8	Q. In paragraph 80, you have identified the people who you
9	hairs with you "The director and/or other responsible	9	say were present?
10	officers of your company", so essentially the request	10	A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge.
11	was made, if you like, as far as China Technology is	11	Q. Right. We can put a tick against point 1, point 2,
12	concerned, to you, and you were asked to spell out and	12	point 3, point 4 and point 5, because you're entirely
13	identify and deal with all these matters. No problem	13	right that they were indeed those persons were
14	with that. I don't think there's anything between us.	14	present. Clearly you were there, so point 8 is correct;
15	What then happened and why I put the question the	15	and indeed point 9, there were indeed two other persons,
16	what then happened and why I put the question the way I did was that on 3 September, back to the letter,	16	a male and a female, which you couldn't identify, and we
17	what was served was your first witness statement,	17	now know who they are. There was a Cheung Chi Keung and
18	together with all its exhibits, and I think either with	18	a Phyllis So Yee Ching. I don't know whether you know
19	it or shortly after a large quantity of documents that	19	that?
20	you made mention of earlier. Okay?	20	A. I cannot verify that even now.
21	A. Correct.	21	Q. All right. That's fine. The MTRC have told us.
22	Q. Then what this letter says is:	22	However, there's a bit of a problem at
23	"We are also instructed that certain employees and	23	paragraph 80.6 and 80.7. What I'd like you to do,
24	an ex-employee of China Technology have witnessed the		Mr Poon, is explain your process of
25	cutting of threaded section of reinforcement steel bars	25	reasoning/deduction/thought as to how my name got in
	Page 22		Page 24
1	in the course of carrying out the construction works.	1	your statement.
2	They are Thomas Ngai, Ian But and Li Run Chao. We are		A. (In English) Okay.
3	now seeking their consent to release to us their copy	3	Q. So I'm now giving you an opportunity to do what I think
4	statements given to the police during investigation and	4	you wanted to do a bit earlier.
5	to prepare their witness statements for the purpose of	5	A. Although I don't think I speak very good English
6	the Inquiry."	6	(In English) I do apologise to Mr Ian Pennicott.
7	So all I'm saying, Mr Poon, and I don't think	7	Q. It's an apology that is accepted, Mr Poon. Thank you
8	there's anything between us, is that essentially you	8	very much.
9	volunteered to identify these gentlemen and they've all	9	A. (In English) Thank you. It is my second apology.
10	given witness statements and they've all given evidence?	10	Q. Your solicitors apologised on your behalf before, but
11	A. I agree. I agree that that's the meaning of this	11	I'm very pleased to hear it from your own lips, if I may
12	letter. I have to stress that it's not that we have	12	say so.
13	volunteered that certain people would make the	13	A. (In English) And I did it in my third witness statement.
14	statements but it's at the request of the COI. In	14	Q. Your second witness statement.
15	paragraph 5(b) of the letter from the COI, it says very	15	A. I will switch to Cantonese.
16	clearly that this is what they want.	16	Q. Anyway, carry on. Can you now explain to us how it came
17	Q. All right. Let's move on, Mr Poon. I want to go back	17	to be?
18	to a topic we touched on earlier. If you could take	18	A. Well, on that day, I was a bit surprised. I was invited
19	your first witness statement, please.	19	by MTRC to an investigation. Leighton was not invited.
20	A. Yes, I have it.	20	I remember we were at the information desk at 9 am.
21	Q. Could you please go to paragraph 80.	21	I arrived on time on that day. The MTR staff who
22	A. (Chinese spoken).	22	invited me had not arrived, but there was a large group
23	Q. It's at this paragraph, Mr Poon, paragraph 80, where you	23	of other MTR employees. I knew no one of them.
24	give evidence about the interview that you had at the	24	Of course we shook hands, we tried to know each other.
25	MTRC office in Hung Hom on 13 June 2018.	25	I didn't bring any name card, and I was not given any

	Page 25		Page 27
1	name card by them, so I can only speak from memory	1	introduced to me. Brian Downie, Neil Ng I identified
2	I'm only speaking from memory. Then MTRC asked me to		that person from the MTRC website. Why I couldn't
3	continue to wait. I waited for some 10 to 20 minutes.	3	identify the one in 80.9 because their appearances do
4	Two people from Leighton, Wallace and a Chinese man,	4	not appear in any MTR web page.
5	walked slowly towards me. I was not happy. I was here	5	When I wrote this, I tried to find Neil Ng, and
6	to assist in the investigation. I had spent my time,	6	I also tried to get some information from another one,
7	and then I was also asked to spend time to wait for	7	of the MTRC. I tried to get hold to some transcript of
8	Leighton.	8	meeting minutes, for the meeting with MTRC, so that
9	Anyway, we went to an MTR office, a meeting room of	9	I wouldn't have to write these names from memory. But
10	MTRC. I was also surprised when I entered the meeting	10	MTRC wouldn't agree. Then I found Wong Wai Ming
11	room. Apart from some MTR people, there was an expat.	11	I knew Wong Wai Ming, or Philco Wong, I knew him, but
12	The expat well, he's quite beefy, fat, and he had	12	then the telephone call lasted ten seconds and he cut me
13	difficulty in sitting upright. Then there was a Chinese	13	off.
14	man beside him. MTRC then introduced those present to	14	Q. What's this got to do with Philco Wong, Mr Poon? I'm
15	me. I clearly heard that there was someone from DVC	15	now a bit lost. What I'm trying to focus on you've
16	Chambers. I heard clearly.	16	explained your process of reasoning as to how you got
17	Then the expat, in explaining his identity, he said	17	the names right let me try to encapsulate it perhaps
18	he had participated in an investigation of the Express	18	in a nutshell. You think you heard the initials DVC or
19	Rail Link. So I was given the impression that that's	19	DVC Chambers. You went on the DVC Chambers' website?
20	an expat, and he told me his name but I cannot remember	20	A. (In English) Yes.
21	the name.	21	Q. You found me?
22	Q. Can I just ask you to pause there. Who mentioned to you	22	A. I search all the counsel photos.
23	or who said that there was someone from DVC Chambers	23	Q. You thought, "Gosh, that looks like him", and that's how
24	there? Because, Mr Poon, there wasn't, and I'm just	24	my name ended up in there; is that it?
25	rather curious to know why somebody would have said that	25	A. (In English) Exactly same as what TVB, misunderstood you
	Page 26		Page 28
1		1	-
1 2	Page 26 when there wasn't anybody from DVC there. A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person,	1 2	and Mr Philip Boulding.
1 2 3	when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.		-
2	when there wasn't anybody from DVC there. A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person,	2	and Mr Philip Boulding. Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's
2 3	<ul><li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li><li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li><li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li><li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li><li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li><li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li><li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li><li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li><li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li><li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li><li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li><li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li><li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li><li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li><li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li><li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li><li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li><li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon.</li> <li>All right, let's move on.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. I right, let's move on.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one description, incorrect.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, at the site, the Hung Hom site, think back to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one description, incorrect.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon. All right, let's move on.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, at the site, the Hung Hom site, think back to July/August 2015, there was, I understand,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one description, incorrect.</li> <li>A. This is just my usual practice. When I write something, when I write a paragraph, I will do a background search,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon. All right, let's move on.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, at the site, the Hung Hom site, think back to July/August 2015, there was, I understand, a sign-in/sign-out process that Leighton had for this</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one description, incorrect.</li> <li>A. This is just my usual practice. When I write something, when I write a paragraph, I will do a background search, if I don't know the background. I remember Wallace, who</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon. All right, let's move on.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, at the site, the Hung Hom site, think back to July/August 2015, there was, I understand, a sign-in/sign-out process that Leighton had for this site; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>when there wasn't anybody from DVC there.</li> <li>A. I definitely heard "DVC", and I also heard the person, in introducing himself, said he had participated in the investigation of the XRL, and he also asked me whether I knew what's a COI, what's a Commission of Inquiry.</li> <li>Q. Come back to my question, please. You have given that long explanation about what happened at the meeting and that's fine, but what I'm really interested in, because quite a lot of us, Mr Poon, with perhaps some justification, if I may say so, are quite interested to know how you think, how you operate, how you conduct yourself, in your business dealings and when you're preparing witness statements, when you're writing letters. We're all quite interested to try to have a better understanding of what makes you tick, Mr Poon. And I'd like to know how you got from the position of a blank sheet of paper, with the names that you got correct in paragraph 80, but more particularly how you managed to get two names, or one name and one description, incorrect.</li> <li>A. This is just my usual practice. When I write something, when I write a paragraph, I will do a background search,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>and Mr Philip Boulding.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we know that. But that's not the point. So that's your explanation.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken) to my good</li> <li>Q. Did you take a good look at the photograph that's on the website?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Yes. So</li> <li>A. It looks somewhat different now.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>A. That's what happened.</li> <li>Q. So that's your explanation? Right.</li> <li>A. I suggest you update your photo on the website.</li> <li>Q. It was only taken 12 months ago, Mr Poon. As for the photograph that appears on your personnel chart, perhaps you can update yours as well. That's just a joke, Mr Poon.</li> <li>All right, let's move on.</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, at the site, the Hung Hom site, think back to July/August 2015, there was, I understand, a sign-in/sign-out process that Leighton had for this</li> </ul>

	Page 29		Page 31
1	general labourers, to general operatives, to supervisors	1	there's also the OTE.
2	and to management such as yourself; is that correct?	2	Q. Can we look at the schematic drawing that you provided
3	A. Correct.	3	for us? It's in D2, Mr Poon, page 1102.
4	Q. Okay. So we'll come to that in a moment in a bit more	4	A. Yes.
5	detail.	5	Q. It's because I've looked at this, Mr Poon, that I am
6	Mr Poon, can I just discuss with you, at this stage,	6	suggesting to you that you are now describing area A as
7	one specific point which I want to raise now, just in	7	area A1 and area A2 because that's what this shows; do
8	case anybody else behind me wishes to ask some questions	8	you see that?
9	about it. It's a point that's been introduced quite	9	A. Yes.
10	late it's not a criticism but it's a point that has	10	Q. Is this something, this schematic, that you prepared or
11	been introduced quite late.	11	at least had some input into?
12	First of all, could I ask you, please, to go to your	12	A. I did it myself. That's why it's late.
13	first witness statement at paragraph 26.	13	Q. Right. Okay. If one focuses for the moment on
14	A. Yes.	14	area A2
15	Q. You say there:	15	A. Yes.
16	"Due to unforeseeable circumstances, Chinat only	16	Q just looking at this, I appreciate it's a schematic
17	commenced works in or about late July 2015. Leighton	17	so I'm not taking any clever points on it. It's not to
18	also did not require Chinat to participate in the works	18	scale, I understand all that.
19	of EWL slab construction of area A"	19	A. (In English) Not to scale.
20 21	All right? "Unfortunately", you say, "there were no	20	Q. Area A2 appears to be outside of and to the east of the displacement walls is that correct?
21	written records for such arrangements." For my purposes, I'm not worried about not bay 1875,	21 22	diaphragm wall; is that correct? A. To the east of the diaphragm wall well, it's correct
22	I just want to focus on area A; okay, do you understand?	22	to say to the east of the diaphragm wall, but not
23	A. (In English) Okay, okay.	23	outside the diaphragm wall. Whether you are talking
25	Q. You then say in paragraph 72 of your witness	25	about the east side or the west side, you cannot say
	Page 30	20	Page 32
	Tuge 50		1 4 50 52
1	statement there's a heading "Actual pouring of	1	
1	statement there's a heading, "Actual pouring of concrete" and you say:	1	it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that
2	concrete", and you say:	2	it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the
2 3	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background,	2 3	it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.
2 3 4	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background, Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured	2 3 4	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background, Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li><li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li></ul>
2 3 4	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background, Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured concrete to area A, area B", and so forth. So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be	2 3 4	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li><li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li><li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background, Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li><li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li><li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	concrete", and you say: "Against, and solely against, such background, Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured concrete to area A, area B", and so forth. So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be an inconsistency; okay?	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li><li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li><li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li><li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li><li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li><li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> <li>the EWL slab, because that's what you say, it was the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use EWL slab to describe any location where we did the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> <li>the EWL slab, because that's what you say, it was the</li> <li>EWL slab area A that was excluded, which you are now</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use EWL slab to describe any location where we did the works, because for every slab there is a name. It's</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> <li>the EWL slab, because that's what you say, it was the</li> <li>EWL slab area A that was excluded, which you are now</li> <li>calling area A1, as I understand it.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use EWL slab to describe any location where we did the works, because for every slab there is a name. It's always been EWL track slab, EWL platform slab, middle</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> <li>the EWL slab, because that's what you say, it was the</li> <li>EWL slab area A that was excluded, which you are now</li> <li>calling area A1, as I understand it.</li> <li>A. Well, there are not just two slabs there. Quite the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use EWL slab to describe any location where we did the works, because for every slab there is a name. It's always been EWL track slab, EWL platform slab, middle slab, NSL track slab and NSL platform slab, OTE</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>concrete", and you say:</li> <li>"Against, and solely against, such background,</li> <li>Chinat, in or about late July 2015 to late 2016, poured</li> <li>concrete to area A, area B", and so forth.</li> <li>So, on the face of your statement, there seems to be</li> <li>an inconsistency; okay?</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. But now, as I understand it, just pressing on, if I may,</li> <li>Mr Poon, in your latest witness statement that we</li> <li>received on Sunday afternoon, you distinguish between</li> <li>area A1, on the one hand, and area A2, on the other; is</li> <li>that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Now, I deduced from the two statements that what you're</li> <li>talking about in paragraph 26 of your statement is what</li> <li>was excluded was effectively area A1; am I right?</li> <li>A. A1, EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Yes, we are only talking at this stage, Mr Poon, about</li> <li>the EWL slab, because that's what you say, it was the</li> <li>EWL slab area A that was excluded, which you are now</li> <li>calling area A1, as I understand it.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>it's outside the diaphragm wall. You cannot regard that to the west of the diaphragm wall is inside and to the east is outside.</li> <li>Q. Is it connected to the diaphragm wall?</li> <li>A. (In English) Connected, fully connected.</li> <li>Q. But not on the you've got the slab, which we know must be connected to the inside of the diaphragm wall. Is this A2 connected to the outside of the diaphragm wall? How does it work? We are genuinely trying to understand this, from our perspective, Mr Poon.</li> <li>A. It's connected. It's connected. (In English) Not isolated.</li> <li>Q. So it's connected on the other side of the diaphragm wall to the slab?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So it doesn't actually form part of the EWL slab, does it?</li> <li>A. I would like to say this here. During the works, on my contract, on the drawings, I didn't see that I would use EWL slab to describe any location where we did the works, because for every slab there is a name. It's always been EWL track slab, EWL platform slab, middle</li> </ul>

Commission of Inquiry into the Diaphragm Wall and Platform Slab Construction works at the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project

	Page 33		Page 35
1	staircase of the station.	1	so? I don't want to cause you unnecessary trouble. Is
2	What I notice for this Commission, before, when my	2	there anything I suppose to put it bluntly, Mr Poon,
3	colleagues came to give evidence, maybe there was	3	is there likely to be any record, any note in that
4	confusion, because if we just use "EWL slab" to describe	4	notebook, about bar cutting?
5	it, it's not an accurate description of the names we	5	A. That notebook was mostly a to-do list. That's the
6	used during the construction.	6	format. It's about managing my own time, my work and my
7	Q. As I understand it, Mr Poon, apart from drawing our	7	tasks. So it's just reminders, reminders to myself, and
8	attention to the fact that there's an A1 and an A2 area,	8	usually, for those reminders, as to whether I have done
9	your only other point is that the concreting in A2 was	9	something usually or how much I have done, whether I've
10	done in January 2016?	10	sent out letters or emails, so I study that very
11	A. Yes, correct.	11	carefully. It's just to alert me to remember to do
12	Q. Okay. Thanks. You can put that away, Mr Poon.	12	certain things. So that's why instead so I looked at
13	Mr Poon, we've heard quite a bit of evidence from	13	our server, the company server, and they would be more
14	some of your China Technology's employees about lunch		accurate.
15	meetings. Just a few general questions first.	15	Q. Well, you say that, but let's suppose you've got
16	When you attended and had these lunch meetings, did	16	a notebook, which you say you have, and let's say, for
17	you have any form of notebook or diary that you made any	17	the sake of example, it's 15 August 2015, mid-August
18	notes in when these meetings took place? I'm not	18	2015. Let's just hypothesise for the moment, Mr Poon.
19	suggesting there were formal minutes or anything like	19	Is the notebook likely to have a page that says,
20	that, but any notebook, anything at all?	20	"15 August 2018 lunch meeting", and then some notes? Is
21	A. Yes. There are two types of notes. The first type	21	that a possibility, or what is the position?
22	now, in front of me on the desk, there was a notebook.	22	A. Usually, for all the records I put down, I would put the
23	Whenever there's something to do with the outside or to	23	date at the top right-hand corner and the relevant works
24	do with the contractual areas, I would note it in the	24	contract number, and then to the left, where there is
25	notebook, so these are things to follow up on. Maybe	25	the blank space, I would put my notes. Usually they are
	Page 34		Page 36
1	there is a continuous list of things to follow up on.	1	in point form. Usually, it's about subjects. And
2	But then, for the short-term issues, because we had	2	sometimes, if I remember, then I do put in a red circle
3	lunch meetings almost every day, maybe it's about the	3	or highlight it. It's to really benefit my own memory.
4	work flow, it's about personnel deployment or in our	4	So, for things I need to do, let's say if I'm at the
5	company, I would say it's human resources, resources,	5	site office, I will check the list to see how much
6	materials, methods and environment, and then we would		I have missed. So that's usually my practice.
7	put it on the blackboard, or rather a whiteboard. We	7	Q. Okay. Again, for example, Mr Poon, going back to my
8	had a whiteboard, two whiteboards together, it's about	8	hypothesis of 15 August 2015, you had a meeting, would
9	10 feet wide, 4 feet high, about.	9	you record in your notebook who attended the particular
10	Q. So far as your notebook is concerned, do you still have	10	lunchtime meeting in your notebook or would you not do
11	it, for the year 2015?	11	that? A. No, no, no. It won't be that detailed. Not for the
12 13	<ul><li>A. Yes, I do have it. Yes, I should still have it.</li><li>I usually keep it in my office.</li></ul>	12 13	Iunch meetings. Lunch meetings a special feature of
13	Q. For the purposes of preparing your evidence for the	13 14	our company, usually we would buy the lunchboxes for all
14	Commission of Inquiry, have you gone back to that	14	our white helmeted workers, that includes supervisors,
15	notebook and had a look at it and studied it or not?	16	gangers and foremen and engineers, and sometimes office
17	A. No, actually, I did not, because the notebook is kept at	17	staff would also join. So usually, whenever I go, there
18	the site, so it follows my desk at the site office.	18	would be a lunchbox meeting every day. That's why
19	Therefore, for this Commission, I looked at materials on		I won't make specific records of that.
20	the server in preparing my evidence.	20	Q. Okay. We are going to look at one or two lunch meetings
21	Q. So where do you think this notebook might be now?	21	that you refer to in your witness statement in a moment,
22	A. It should be in my Sheung Shui site office.	22	but before we do that, can I just ask you a couple of
23	Q. Right. You've not thought to go and search for it and	23	related questions. Could I ask you, please, to be shown
24	look for it? Is it likely to contain any information	24	bundle D1, page 75.

1       Q. Thank you. What Tm interested in for present purposes, these clauses. They are part of your sub-contract with the cighton.       1       Q. Walkabouts.         2       M. Poon, is a couple of clauses. Now, you may recognise these clauses. They are part of your sub-contract with the cighton.       2       A. (In English) Yes, site walks. Site partols.         3       A. Yes, yes, I recognise that.       0. Site walks. Now, you had discussions with Mr Rooney, there are too many of them, so 1 didn't attach them.         9       Q. Yes. We have them clsewhere but for present purposes, 11 all Imiser witas calling engregate in the sub-contract works, the Sub-Contractor shall employ: a completent and English-peaking site representative. The spectratually engregate in the sub-contract works, the Sub-Contractor shall employ: a and if so who was if?       A. 1 think I did comply. For the Monday parolling, 11 didn't ask to do it. Leighton instructed me to attend the time Leighton's Performance was really poon. Aidan the with the Fonjober.         9       M. The you have such a site representative. Mr Poon, and if so who was if?       Q. Markabout. Every Monday I had to attend, I was the sub-contractor in with merces.         1       Then can 1 just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:       Yes.         3       The can 1 just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:       Page 38         1       The sub-formator waith communication with Mr Rooney? of MTRC, you dif the sub and far moring to join them in the site partol. So or spondence, meeting or discussion shall be all future communication, whith at a discussion or the following day, you		Page 37		Page 39
2       A. Yes, results: Now, your may recognise       2       A. (In Figlish) Yes, site walks. Now, you had discussions with Mr Rooney, you say – he doesn't accept that, of course, and I'm         3       A. Yes, results: Now, your may recognise       3       Q. Site walks. Now, your had discussions with Mr Rooney, you say – he doesn't accept that, of course, and I'm         4       A. Yes, recept for the drawings appended to the contract, not all of it but most of it, to your writess statement?       You have also usefully statched the contract, not all of it but most of it, to your writess statement?         7       A. Yes, recept for the drawings appended to the contract, not all of the sevence but for present purposes, it is headed "Site representative," It says:       1       14       Mr Rooney?         11       all Tm interested in is this.       1       1 doin't ask to do it. L eighton instructed me to attend       11         12       Clause 7.1 I just wanted to ask you about. You can       1       16       Nork Needowski and the asys.         14       a competent and English-speaking site representative, it says:       1       1       10         15       sub-Contractor and ulty authorised by the Sour contractor in writing."       1       1       1         16       so writh was in representative, Mr Poon, and if so who was it?       2       1       1         2       Q. That's fine.       2       1       1       1 <td>1</td> <td>-</td> <td>1</td> <td></td>	1	-	1	
3         these clauses. They are part of your sub-contract with Leighton.         3         Q. Site walks. Now, you had discussions with Mr Rooney, you had discussions with Mr Rooney, going to leave that to Mr Boulding, if he wants to raise that with you - but all 1 want to know is whether you           6         Q. You have also usefully attached the contract, there are too many of them, so I did n't attach them.           10         Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes, all Think restreted in is this.           11         Lidit muse which attach them.           12         Clause 7.1 I just wanted to ask you about. You can see it's headed "Site representative". It says:           13         see it's headed "Site representative". It says:           14         "A tithink I did comply. For the Moday patrolling.           14         the time Leighton's representative presentative is a low and if so who was it?           14         weit was the leighton where will y that I was in direct (In English) I am.           13         Set was the engresentative?           14         A Yes.           15         Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:           14         The temployer ""           14         The temployer 's representative?           14         Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:           14         Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says: <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
4         Leighton.         you say - he doesn't accept that you focurse, and Im           5         A. Yes, yes, Irecognise that.         5           Q. You have also usefully attached the contract, not all of it but most of it, to your witness statement?         5           A. Yes, sexperf for the drawings appendent to the contract, or there are too many of them, so I didn't attach them.         9           Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes, it all rim interested in is this.         9           11         all rim interested in is this.         14           Clause 7.1 Jiust variated to ask you about. You can see it's headed "Site representative". It says:         14           13         see it's headed "Site representative". It says:         14           14         a competent and English-speaking site representative;         17           15         Sub-Contractor and duly authorised by the South contract or adding and the saws:         16           16         so uho varia it's asite representative; Mr Poon, and if so who was it?         19         10           16         Q. So you are the site representative?         20         There can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:           17         Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:         10         11           18         Prege 40         1         10         10				
5       A. Yes, yes, Irecognise that.       5       going to leave that to ME Boulding; if he vanis to raise.         6       Q. You have also usefully attached the contract, to tall of it by our withess statement?       6       that with you — but all want to know is which ther you contract to many of them, so I ddn't attach them.         10       Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes, it all uses whilts actually engaged on the       7       A. I think I did comply. For the Monday patrolling, II didn't ask to doi. Leighton instructed me to attend         12       Clause 7.1 i just wanted to ask you about. You can       13       see it's headed "Site representative". It says:         13       see it's headed "Site representative ". It says:       14       the time I eighton's performance was really poor. Aidan         14       "A tall times whilts actually engaged on the       15       sub-contractor in writing."         15       sub-contractor and thing ".       14       the time I eighton's performance was really poor. Aidan         16       actorpetent and Fingibs-speaking site representative, MP Poon, and if so who was it?       20       Non yas that I eighton shew fully that I was in direct         21       A. Yes.       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:       24       A. Yes.         23       O. That's fine.       25       You had a discussion with M. Rooney?       Page 40       1				
6       Q. You have also usefully attached the contract, not all of it but most of it, to your witness statement?       it but most of it, to your witness statement?         7       it but most of it, to your witness statement?       it but most of it, to your witness statement?         9       there are too many of them, so I didh't attach them.       0         10       Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes,       10         11       all I'm interested in is this.       11         12       Clause? 1.1 just wanted to ask you about. You can       12         13       see it's headed "Site representative". It says:       14         14       "Attal times whilst actually engaged on the       15         15       sub-Contractor shall engloy:       16         16       acompetent and English-speaking site representative.       17         17       approved by the Contractor shall engloy:       18         18       Sub-Contractor shall on at site representative?       14         19       Did you have such a site representative?       14         21       A. Yes, Iam; Tim the one.       20       Thar with Soney on the works. That's a fact.         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       24       A. Yes.         24       A. Yes.       Yes.       Yes, of course. Leighton fo				
7       it but most of it, to your witness statement?       7       complied with this clause and fare that discussion with         8       A. Yes, except for the drawings appended to the contract, the time rested in its this.       8       Mr Rooney you notified Leighton about the discussion with         10       Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes, 1       11 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
8       A. Yes, except for the drawings appended to the contract,       9       Wr Rooney you notified Leighton about the discussion         9       Use Yes, We have them elsewhere but for present purposes,       11       11       11         11       all Tm interested in is this.       10       11       11       11       11         12       Clause 7.11 just wanted to ask you about. You can see it's headed "Site representative", It says:       10       11 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
9       there are too many of them, so I didn't attach them.       9       with Mr Rooney?         10       Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes,       10       A. I think I did comply. For the Monday patrolling,         11       all I'm interested in is this.       11       I didn't ask to do it. Leighton instructed me to attend, I was the         12       Clause 7.1 I just wanted to ask you about. You can       16       I didn't ask to do it. Leighton instructed me to attend, I was the         13       see it's headed "Site representative". It says:       13       only sub-contractor write present, because at         14       "At all times whilst actually engaged on the       15       Rooney kept hammering them. Even their manager did not         15       sub-contract mvriting."       18       Q. Mr Poon – sorry.       19         16       A. Yes, I am, Tm the one.       21       was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct         20       our are the site representative?       23       Q. Sou are the site representative?       23       Q. Our are the site representative?         21       A. Yes.       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,       24       Net same       24       a summarise it so I can         25       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon,       25       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon, <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>-</td></t<>				-
10       Q. Yes. We have them elsewhere but for present purposes, 11       10       A. I think I did comply. For the Monday partolling, 11         11       all 'm' interested in is this.       10       A. I think I did comply. For the Monday I had to attend, I was the 13         13       see it's headed "Site representative". It says:       10       A. I think I did comply. For the Monday partolling, 14         14       "At all times while stactuly regard on the 15       sub-contractor's presentative present, because at 16         15       sub-contractor in writing."       18       Q. Mr Poon - sorry.         19       Did you have such a site representative?       18       Q. Mr Poon - sorry.         11       Then says:       18       Q. Mr Poon - sorry.         12       A. Yes., I am; Th the one.       21       Q. Mr Poon - sorry.         13       Then says:       11       The's fine.         14       "At this fine.       22       Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can 14       24         15       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, 24       "Ne Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate 34       Not inform Leighton forced me to join the patrol.         16       Architet without the prior written consent of the 25       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon; 26       Soretin's hut'hu'h (L'and be athy hu'h (L'and be athy ou'no				
11       all Tm interested in is this.       11       I didn't ask to do it. Leighton instructed me to attend         12       Clause 7.1 just wanted to ask you about. You can       12       this walkabout. Every Monday I had to attend, I was the         13       see it's headed "Sile representative". It says:       13       14       14       the is walkabout. Every Monday I had to attend, I was the         14       "At all times whilst actually engaged on the       14       the is walkabout. Every Monday I had to attend, I was the         15       sub-contract or wisk, the Sub-Contractor shall mepton       Rooney kept hammering them. Even their manager did not         16       a competent and English-speaking site representative, MF Poon,       10       Contractor with ithe 2         11       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       11       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       12         12       Q. Soy our act he site representative?       23       Yes unmarks: it so I can         24       A. Yes.       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,       Yu ha d ascussion with Rooney of MTRC, you did         7       A. Yes, Jour act he sing your act he tengineer or Architect orball not directly communicate       Yes, of course. Leighton forthat discussion because you <td></td> <td>· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·</td> <td></td> <td></td>		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
12       Clause 7.1 I just wanted to ask you about. You can       12       this walkabout. Every Monday I had to attend, I was the only sub-ontract presentative?. It says:         13       see it's headed "Site representative", It says:       13       only sub-ontract presentative was really poor. Aidan         14       "At all times withis actually engaged on the acomptent and English-speaking site representative dua to join the patrol. The project director dared not to join either.       13       only sub-ontractor mance was really poor. Aidan         15       sub-Contractor and duly authorised by the sub-Contractor in writing."       18       Q. Mr Poon sorry.         19       Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon,       20       and if so who was it?       21         21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       21       Was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       23       Q. That's sort answard it as a sub-contractor shall on directly communicate         24       A. Yes.       29       That's sort as you're concerned. Mr Poon;       20       as speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?         25       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned. Mr Poon;       20       as were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?         26       With He Employer"       10       antify MTRC, so far as you're concerned of the sou'reny Monday is the patrol.       11 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
13       see it's headed "Site representative". It says:       13       only sub-contractor's representative present, because at         14       "At all times whilst actually engaged on the       13       only sub-contractor's representative present, because at         15       sub-contract or's, the Sub-Contractor and duly authorised by the       14       the time Leighton's performance was really poor. Aidan         16       a competent and English-speaking site representative       Rooney keep thammering them. Even their manager did not         17       approved by the Contractor and duly authorised by the       Sub-Contractor in writing."       10         18       Sub-Contractor in writing."       19       A. Tyes, I am, I'm the one.       19         20       Os oy ou are the site representative?       20       instructed me to join the patrol. So my understanding         21       A. Yes.       Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can         22       Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can       22         23       "The sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         24       A. Yes.       11       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         24       which says:       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         25				-
14       "At all times whilst actually engaged on the sub-contract works, the Sub-Contractor shall employ a correspondence, meeting of the provision in the contractor shall be ubject to the prior written consent of the discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of a A. Yes.       14       the time Leighton's performance was really poor. Aidan to concey kept hammering them. Even their manager did not dare to join the patrol. The project director dard not to join either.         19       Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon, and if so who was it?       18       Q. Mr Poon sorry.         21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       20       So you are the site representative?       20         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       20       That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can make sure we understand it.         25       Q. That's fine.       You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you did were speaking to Mr Rooney, is that what it comes to?         3       "The can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:       11       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to Mr Rooney?       14         5       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon, 6       5       I didn't want to go. Because every Monday I have to spend haff a morning to join them in the site patrol.         5       Q. " the Employer, the Employers' a correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be directively with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, dit scussion shall be subject				
15       sub-contract works, the Sub-Contractor and Lights-speaking site representative       15       Rooney kepf hammering them. Even their manager did not dare to join the pattol. The project director dared not to join either.         18       Sub-Contractor and duly authorised by the Sub-Contractor in writing."       16       dare to join the pattol. The project director dared not to join either.         19       Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon, and if so who was it?       18       Q. Mr Poon sorry.         21       A. Yes, 1 am, I'm the one.       20       N. They had to make a sub-contractor to go. They instructed me to join the pattol. So my understanding was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       20       Ther sine.       21         24       A. Yes.       22       O. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can make sure we understand it.         25       Q. That's fine.       23       O. So of ourse. Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to MR Rooney; is that what it comes to?         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate direct without the prior written consent of the further watto prior sepresentative, the Engineer or 9       A crites thinthe Sub-Contractor, fut communication, orrespondence, meeting or discussion shall be alter to contractor and 11         10       Contractor. If the Employer's representative, the Engineer or 9       Architeet without				
16       a competent and English-speaking site representative approved by the Contractor and duly authorised by the       16       dare to join the patrol. The project director dared not to join either.         18       Sub-Contractor in writing."       10       Q. M Poon sorry.         19       Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon, and if so who was it?       Q. M Poon sorry.         20       and if so who was it?       Q. M They had to make a sub-contractor to go. They instructed me to join the patrol. So my understanding was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct         22       (In English) I am.       20       C. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can make sure we understand it.         23       Q. That's fine.       Page 38       Page 40         1       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you to look at paragraph 7.4, with the Employer"       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you to look at paragraph 7.4, with the Employer"       1       1       not inform Leighton forced me to join the patrol.       1         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate 4       with the Employer"       1       1       idian't want to go. Because every Monday I have to speed half a morning to join them in the site patrol.       1       Idian't want to go. Because every Monday I have to speed half a morning to join them in the site patrol.       1 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
17       approved by the Contractor and duly authorised by the         18       Sub-Contractor in writing."         19       Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon,         20       and if so who was it?         21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.         22       (In English) I am.         23       Q. So you are the site representative?         24       A. Yes.         25       Q. That's fine.         Page 38         1       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,         2       which says:         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate         4       with the Employer"         7       A. Yes.         9       Architect without the prior written consent of the         9       Architect without the prior written consent of the         10       Contractor. If the Employer's representative, the Engineer or         9       Architect without the prior written consent of the         10       Guirectly with the Sub-Contractor, that communicates         11       Representative, the Engineer or respondence, meeting or discussion adall be subject to the Ortractor.         12       Architect without the prior written consent of the         10       Contractor. If the Employer's re				
18       Sub-Contractor in writing."       18       Q. Mr Poon - sorry.         19       Did you have such as it?       A. They had to make a sub-contractor to go. They         20       and ifs owho was it?       20         21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       21         22       (In English) I am.       22         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       23         24       A. Yes.       20         25       Q. That's fine.       21         Page 38         1       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,       1         2       which says:       3         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate with the Employer"       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you were speaking to Mr Rooney, is that what it comes to?         4       with the Employer"       1       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?         5       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;       6       spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.         7       A. Yes.       6       Secuse every Monday I have to discussion shall be time of discussion shall be time of discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the         16       dif				
<ul> <li>19 Did you have such a site representative, Mr Poon, and if so who was it?</li> <li>14 A. Yes, Iam; I'm the one.</li> <li>25 Q. So you are the site representative?</li> <li>26 Q. That's fine.</li> <li>27 Page 38</li> <li>1 Then can 1 just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,</li> <li>28 which says:</li> <li>3 "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate with the Employer"</li> <li>4 with the Employer"</li> <li>5 That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;</li> <li>6 yes?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>9 A. They had to make a sub-contractor to go. They instructed me to join the patrol.</li> <li>9 Which says:</li> <li>9 You had a discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?</li> <li>9 Architect without the prior written consent of the</li> <li>9 Architect without the prior written communication,</li> <li>10 Contractor. If the Employer, the Engineer or 9 Architect without the prior written consent of the</li> <li>9 Contractor. If the Employer, the Engineer or Architect communication, 31 correspondence, meeting or 41 immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 41 if Are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>4 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>5 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>5 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>6 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>7 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>7 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>7 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>9 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>9 A. Yes.</li> <li>9 A. Yes.</li> <li>9 A. Yes.</li> <li>10 A. Yes.</li> <li>11 A. No, Yes are you give evidence in your withes statement about some</li> <li>12 discussion shal you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 4 discussions</li></ul>				
20       and if so who was it?       20       instructed me to join the patrol. So my understanding was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct communication with Rooney on the works. That's a fact.         21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       21         22       (In English) I am.       22         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       23         24       A. Yes.       29         25       Q. That's fine.       20         Page 38         1       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,         2       which says:       1         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate with the Employer"       1         4       with the Employer serversentative, the Engineer or serversentative, the Engineer or serversentative, the Engineer or serversendence, meeting or discussion shall be       1         1       Representative, the Employer's representative, the Engineer or Architect communication, a correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be       1         1       Representative, the Employer's the temployer's       1         1       Representative, the Employer and fully disclosed to the Contractor and all future communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be       1         1       A reso: a wave of that provision in the contract?       1         1       A. Yes. Yes. </td <td></td> <td>-</td> <td></td> <td>· ·</td>		-		· ·
21       A. Yes, I am; I'm the one.       21       was that Leighton knew fully that I was in direct         22       (In English) I am.       22       communication with Rooney on the works. That's a fact.         23       Q. So you are the site representative?       22       Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can         24       A. Yes.       22       Q. That's fine.       23         25       Q. That's fine.       25       You had a discussion with M Rooney of MTRC, you dic         2       which says:       7       You had a discussion with M Rooney of MTRC, you dic         4       with the Employer"       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         4       with the Employer"       2       No tinform Leighton of that discussion because you         4       with the Employer"       4       A. Yes. of course. Leighton forced me to join the patrol.         5       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;       6       spent half a morning to join them in the site patrol.         6       yes?       1       Representative, the Engineer or       9         9       Architect without the prior written consent of the       9       0       9         10       Contractor. If the Employer's the Employer's       11       A. No, I can't remember. It's roughl				, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
22(In English) I am.22communication with Rooney on the works. That's a fact.23Q. So you are the site representative?23Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can make sure we understand it.24A. Yes.25You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you did The sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate4which says:2You had a discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate 4 with the Employer"1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate 4 with the Employer"1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you4A Yes.1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to? 4 A. Yes.7A. Yes.2 (A. Yes.18Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or 9 Architect with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, 13211Representative, the Engineer or 9 Architect with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, 13214immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 15115A rey ou aware of that provision in the contract?116A				· · · ·
23Q. So you are the site representative?23Q. That's your answer. Let me just summarise it so I can make sure we understand it.24A. Yes.24make sure we understand it.25You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you dic You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you dic You had a discussion because you1Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, which says:1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you2which says:2thought effectively they were already aware that you3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate with the Employer"1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you4with the Employer"2Ne course. Leighton forced me to join the patrol.5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon; eyes?3Ne course. Leighton forced me to join the patrol.6gend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.17A. Yes.0Our recall which of those Mondays you had your10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's lin Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates lid with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, lid ciscussion shall be114immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and all future communication, correspondence, meeting or of the Contractor."116A. Yes, Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in a Kres, Yes.2020Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some lid discu				
24       A. Yes.       24       make sure we understand it.         25       Q. That's fine.       25       You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you did         Page 38       Page 40         1       Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,       1       not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         2       which says:       2       thought effectively they were already aware that you         3       "The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate       4       Not inform Leighton of that discussion because you         4       with the Employer"       4       A. Yes, of course. Leighton forced me to join the patrol.         5       That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;       6       speed half a morning to join them in the site patrol.         7       A. Yes.       6       speed half a morning to join them in the site patrol.         7       A. Yes.       7       Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon,         8       po you recall which of those Mondays you had your       10         10       Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's       11       Representative, the Engineer or Architect communication,         13       correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be       11       I remember. It's routine, we had to do it every Monday.         14       i				
25Q. That's fine.25You had a discussion with Mr Rooney of MTRC, you did Page 38Page 38Page 401Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, 2which says: 3Page 303"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate 4into inform Leighton of that discussion because you 24with the Employer"25That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon; 656yes?67A. Yes.8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or 9Architect without the prior written consent of the 10710Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's 11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communication, 13714immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 141115affectively with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, 131216discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."1017of the Contractor."1118Are you aware of that provision in the contract? 191319A. Yes.1420You give evidence in your witness statement about some 202021I hink September 2015 23A. Yes.22I hink September 2015 242324Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24				
Page 38Page 401Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4, 2which says:1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate with the Employer"1not inform Leighton of that discussion because you thought effectively they were already aware that you were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?4With the Employer"3Were speaking to Mr Rooney; is that what it comes to?5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon; 6 yes?6Spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.2 (Idin't want to go. Because every Monday I have to o spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.9Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon, four Mondays: the 7th, the 14th, the 21st and the 28th. 99Architect without the prior written consent of the Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's 11912directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, correspondence, meeting or of the Contractor."114immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 15115all future communication, correspondence, meeting or of the Contractor."1116discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."1317A. Yes. Yes.1420Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had wi				
1Then can I just ask you to look at paragraph 7.4,2which says:3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate4with the Employer"5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;6yes?7A. Yes.8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or9Architect without the prior written consent of the1Contractor. If the Employer, the Engineer or9Architect without the prior written consent of the10Contractor. If the Employer's tail representative, the Engineer or Architect ormmunication,11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,13correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent17of the Contractor."18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?19A. Yes. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some21Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some22I think September 201523A. Yes.24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.		-		
<ul> <li>which says:</li> <li>"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate</li> <li>with the Employer"</li> <li>That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poor;</li> <li>yes?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or</li> <li>Architect without the prior written consent of the</li> <li>Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's</li> <li>Representative, the Engineer or Architect communication,</li> <li>correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be</li> <li>all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent</li> <li>all future communication, it are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>G. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>Yes.</li> <li>Yes.</li></ul>	1	-	1	
3"The Sub-Contractor shall not directly communicate4with the Employer"5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;6yes?7A. Yes.8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or9Architect without the prior written consent of the10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,13correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent17of the Contractor."18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?19A. Yes. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some21think September 201523A. Yes.24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.				
4with the Employer"4A. Yes, of course. Leighton forced me to join the patrol.5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon;5I didn't want to go. Because every Monday I have to6yes?5I didn't want to go. Because every Monday I have to7A. Yes.6spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.7Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon,8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or8four Mondays: the 7th, the 14th, the 21st and the 28th.9Architect without the prior written consent of the9Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your10Contractor. If the Employer's11A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time.12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,13site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and13site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and14Sometimes Mr Rooney might be busy, he might reschedule it15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or16to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen17of the Contractor."17some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my19A. Yes.Q.Q. Yeu give evidence in your witness statement about some </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
5That's MTRC, so far as you're concerned, Mr Poon; 65I didn't want to go. Because every Monday I have to spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.6spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.7Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon, four Mondays: the 7th, the 14th, the 21st and the 28th.9Architect without the prior written consent of the 109Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, 1311A. No, I can't remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 1511A. No, I can't remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and 1514Sometimes Mr Rooney might be busy, he might reschedule it, but if he's quite eager, maybe he would schedule it to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some 212021discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 242123A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.		•		
6yes?6spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.6spend half a morning to join them in the site patrol.7A. Yes.7Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon,8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or9Architect without the prior written consent of the9Architect without the prior written consent of the9Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's10discussion or discussions with Mr Rooney?11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates11A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time.12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,13site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and13site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or16to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen17of the Contractor."17some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?19A. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some2021I think September 201523A. Yes.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to				
<ul> <li>7 A. Yes.</li> <li>9 Architect without the prior written consent of the</li> <li>9 Architect without the prior written consent of the</li> <li>10 Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's</li> <li>11 Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates</li> <li>12 directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,</li> <li>13 correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be</li> <li>14 immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and</li> <li>15 all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>16 discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent</li> <li>17 of the Contractor."</li> <li>18 Are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>19 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>20 Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>21 think September 2015</li> <li>23 A. Yes.</li> <li>24 Q at certain Monday morning meetings.</li> <li>7 Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon,</li> <li>7 Q. All right. Now, there were, in September 2015, Mr Poon,</li> <li>8 four Mondays: the 7th, the 14th, the 21st and the 28th.</li> <li>9 Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your</li> <li>10 discussions of discussion shall be</li> <li>11 A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time.</li> <li>12 I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.</li> <li>14 immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and</li> <li>15 all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>16 the Contractor."</li> <li>17 of the Contractor."</li> <li>18 Are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>19 A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>20 Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>21 think September 2015</li> <li>23 A. Yes.</li> <li>24 Q at certain Monday morning meetings.</li> </ul>				
8Q. " the Employer's representative, the Engineer or8four Mondays: the 7th, the 14th, the 21st and the 28th.9Architect without the prior written consent of the9Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's10discussion or discussions with Mr Rooney?11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates11A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time.12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,12I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.13correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be13site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and14Sometimes Mr Rooney might be busy, he might reschedule it16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent16to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen17of the Contractor."17some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my19A. Yes.20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in21I think September 201522Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24paragraph 30 of your witness statement.		·		
9Architect without the prior written consent of the 109Do you recall which of those Mondays you had your discussions with Mr Rooney?11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, 1310A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time.12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, orrespondence, meeting or discussion shall be all future communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent 1614I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or of the Contractor."14Sometimes Mr Rooney might be busy, he might reschedule it, but if he's quite eager, maybe he would schedule it to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some 2120Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in September in a short while, and bear in mind those four 2223A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.	-			
10Contractor. If the Employer, the Employer's10discussion or discussions with Mr Rooney?11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates10discussion or discussions with Mr Rooney?12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication,13correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent17of the Contractor."16to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my19A. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in21I think September 201523A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to2424Q at certain Monday morning meetings.242424				
11Representative, the Engineer or Architect communicates directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be11A. No, I can't remember. It's roughly around that time. I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday13correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be12I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and all future communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."1317of the Contractor."1418Are you aware of that provision in the contract? discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 211720Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 222123A. Yes.2324Q at certain Monday morning meetings.2424Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24		-		
12directly with the Sub-Contractor, that communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and all future communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."12I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday site patrol, it's routine, we had to do it every Monday.14immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and all future communication, correspondence, meeting or to discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."12I remember, even for the Monday meeting or the Monday.17of the Contractor."14Sometimes Mr Rooney might be busy, he might reschedule it to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my schedule; I would definitely be on site.19A. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 2121September in a short while, and bear in mind those four Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				
<ul> <li>correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be</li> <li>immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and</li> <li>all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent</li> <li>of the Contractor."</li> <li>Are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in</li> <li>I think September 2015</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q at certain Monday morning meetings.</li> <li>discussions that you say you had witn Mr Aidan Rooney in</li> <li>M. Yes.</li> <li>M.</li></ul>				
<ul> <li>immediately and fully disclosed to the Contractor and</li> <li>all future communication, correspondence, meeting or</li> <li>discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent</li> <li>of the Contractor."</li> <li>Are you aware of that provision in the contract?</li> <li>A. Yes. Yes.</li> <li>Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some</li> <li>discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in</li> <li>I think September 2015</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q at certain Monday morning meetings.</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the contract models and the statement.</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion discussion of the time on Monday I would clear my</li> <li>Mathematical discussion disc</li></ul>		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
15all future communication, correspondence, meeting or discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."15it, but if he's quite eager, maybe he would schedule it to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my schedule; I would definitely be on site.19A. Yes.19Schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in I think September 201520Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in September in a short while, and bear in mind those four Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.		· · · ·		
16discussion shall be subject to the prior written consent of the Contractor."16to the afternoon or the following day; it might happen some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my schedule; I would definitely be on site.17A. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in I think September 201520Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in September in a short while, and bear in mind those four Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				
17of the Contractor."17some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?17some time. Most of the time on Mondays I had to attend18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my19A. Yes.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in21I think September 201522Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.2424				
18Are you aware of that provision in the contract?18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my19A. Yes.18the site patrols. That's why on Monday I would clear my20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some19schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in21discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in21September in a short while, and bear in mind those four22I think September 201523Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24paragraph 30 of your witness statement.		5 1		
19A. Yes. Yes.19schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some19schedule; I would definitely be on site.20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some20Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in21discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in21September in a short while, and bear in mind those four22I think September 201523A. Yes.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.249				
20Q. You give evidence in your witness statement about some discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in I think September 201520Q. We are going to look at your attendance at site in September in a short while, and bear in mind those four Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				1 5 5 5
21discussions that you say you had with Mr Aidan Rooney in 1221September in a short while, and bear in mind those four Mondays that I've just mentioned.22A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				
22I think September 201522Mondays that I've just mentioned.23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				
23A. Yes.23Mr Poon, could I ask you, please, to go to24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24paragraph 30 of your witness statement.				
24Q at certain Monday morning meetings.24paragraph 30 of your witness statement.		1		
	25	A. "Monday morning meeting", that term	25	A. Yes, I see it.

	Page 41		Page 43
1	Q. Unfortunately, Mr Poon, this is a paragraph where	1	A. Not correct. Definitely not.
2	I suspect you might be accepting from me that there are	2	Q. Why do you say that?
3	a number of errors, and so we'll just take it slowly;	3	A. Because I saw your cross-examination of my other staff
4	okay?	4	members, and very often you would make use of the
5	A. Yes, I'm waiting.	5	training records provided by Leighton or the entrance
6	Q. What you say here and the first thing I've got to	6	records in your cross-examination, but you did not
7	cope with, Mr Poon, is there are three versions of this	7	consider the credibility of these documents and the
8	paragraph: one here, one in your first police witness	8	reliability of these documents.
9	statement, and one in your second police witness	9	Q. All right. Mr Poon, you'll appreciate that, as one of
10	statement, and we may have to look at all three to try	10	the counsel to the Commission, I can only work with the
11	to piece it all together.	11	documents that we've been given by all the parties. At
12	You say:	12	the moment, until somebody tells me otherwise, I'm
13	"In mid-August 2015, I and 12 other staff of Chinat	13	prepared to, as it were, accept the reliability and
14	had an internal meeting at Chinat's temporary offices in	14	accuracy of those records. But you are now telling me,
15	the construction site."	15	are you, that there's something wrong with the Leighton
16	Was this one of the lunch meetings or was it some	16	time-in/time-out records sign-in/sign-out records?
17	other special meeting?	17	A. Well, you can just check me for one example. You cannot
18	A. It should not be a lunch meeting. If it's lunch	18	find my sign-in/sign-out records. And also
18	meeting, I would have written "lunch meeting". I think	19	Q. I can certainly find yours, no problem.
20	this meeting is a site meeting where the staff from the	20	
20	· · ·	20	A. (In English) No, not full, not full.
21	office also joined, because the work just only started	21	Q. We're going to do that in a moment.
	not long ago.		A. (In English) Not full.
23	Q. All right. How have you managed to remember that there		Q. I tell you what, Mr Poon A. There's still some more
24 25	were 12 people there, in addition to you?	24	
23	A. I counted at the time. Now, apart from staff stationed Page 42	25	Q. Wait. Let's forget about the Leighton records. Page 44
	1 age 42		1 age 44
1	on site that is the white helmated supervisors, and so	1	-
1	on site, that is the white helmeted supervisors, and so	1	A. (In English) Okay.
2	on, people from the office, from the procurement office,	2	<ul><li>A. (In English) Okay.</li><li>Q. Forget the Leighton records.</li></ul>
2 3	on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all	2 3	<ul><li>A. (In English) Okay.</li><li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel</li></ul>
2 3 4	on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to	2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5	on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li><li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li><li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li><li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li><li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li><li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li><li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li><li>A. (Nodded head).</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this: "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and which we have been looking at from time to time with the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of area C1."</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and which we have been looking at from time to time with the other witnesses first of all, were you, China</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of area C1."</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and which we have been looking at from time to time with the other witnesses first of all, were you, China Technology, given a copy of those documents by Leighton?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     <ul> <li>"Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of area C1."</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, can I suggest to you that that cannot be right</li> </ul></li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and which we have been looking at from time to time with the other witnesses first of all, were you, China Technology, given a copy of those documents by Leighton?</li> <li>A. Yes, because we relied on this document as one of the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>on, people from the office, from the procurement office, human resources or safety department, they were all there, because it was the start of the work so we had to assign tasks.</li> <li>Q. Right. So this is not a lunch meeting, this was a special sort of one-off, kick-off type meeting with all your staff, essentially?</li> <li>A. (In English) Ad hoc meeting.</li> <li>Q. An ad hoc meeting?</li> <li>A. (Nodded head).</li> <li>Q. I assume there's no record of this meeting anywhere, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. Correct, none.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say this:     "Mr Leung" and then we know who that is because he's referred to earlier "reported to me orally that he saw in late July 2015" so Mr Leung saw in late July 2015 "someone cutting the threaded rebars using cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of area C1."</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. Forget the Leighton records. Have a look at D1/224. We are back to the personnel chart.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Find Mr Leung and tell me when he started.</li> <li>A. 18 August 2015</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. To 3 March 2016.</li> <li>Q. Precisely.</li> <li>A. That's records retrieved from the sign-in/sign-out records by our HR staff. Mr Leung is a special case, as I said, because it was until the stage when the police was called, we never tried to contact Mr Leung. Mr Leung left our company because of embezzlement.</li> <li>Q. So are you saying now that let's take this in stages the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record for China Technology which they have given to the Commission, and which we have been looking at from time to time with the other witnesses first of all, were you, China Technology, given a copy of those documents by Leighton?</li> </ul>

	Page 45		Page 47
1	induction course on 18 August, and indeed started work	1	18 August 2015, we already made wage witness statements
2	in the afternoon of 18 August 2015.	2	to Leung Kin. I think that would be proved. Because we
3	A. That's what the documents suggest, but that's not what	3	are not charity. According to Leighton, the record was
4	actually happened.	4	18 August 2015, but it wouldn't be possible for us to
5	Q. And so when you receive sorry, let me just ask you	5	pay him wages before that date.
6	this: when did you first receive the sign-in/sign-out	6	Q. Well, you would have to show that you were paying him
7	records from Leighton?	7	wages and you were paying him wages for work on this
8	A. Our personnel department at the end of each month would	8	particular site.
9	ask Leighton for the record. Usually the record would	9	A. I could even give you the tax return in relation to him.
10	be provided at the beginning of the month for the	10	Q. All right.
11	purpose of paying wages.	11	A. And I would like to supplement. I don't know whether
12	Q. So it was on a rolling basis, on a month-by-month basis,	12	Leighton submitted this I mean whether Leighton
13	they would submit them to you?	13	joined the site safety committee and whether the minutes
14	A. Sometimes it's half a month, sometimes a month.	14	of the meetings are provided to the Commission, because
15	Initially, it was half a month and then Leighton	15	the minutes clearly show that Leighton had incessantly
16 17	complained of us giving them too much work and then it changed to once a month.	16 17	asked the sub-contractor staff to attend small classes, big classes, et cetera, because Leighton is a very
17	Q. Okay. Presumably, if you are basing your payments, your		special company. It has really good bargaining power as
10	wages, to your employees on the basis of what Leighton	18	it is a big contractor, and every employee had to pay
20	are telling you, if there's some inaccuracy, surely it	20	Leighton \$400 for attending a class. A foreman of
20	will be picked up during the course of the payment	20	Leighton on average earns \$20,000-\$30,000, but they need
22	process, and you will say to Leighton, "Well, sorry, but	22	to pay \$400 to Leighton for a certificate. That is
23	actually Mr Leung here, you've got him on 18 August, he	23	why
24	was there a month earlier" or something? Surely you	24	Q. Mr Poon, you are going well, well outside the ambit of
25	would pick these errors up during this process? So what	25	what I've asked you about, significantly.
	Page 46		Page 48
1	happened about Mr Leung?	1	A. (In English) Sorry.
2	A. Well, in fact I think that's a different vision,	2	Q. You are making speeches. It's not appropriate, with
3	different viewpoint. Nobody respected Leighton's	3	respect. So let's just try to press on with some other
4	system. Leighton, on itself, thought it was a reliable	4	matters.
5	system, but even within Leighton, things were in a mess	5	A. (In English) Sorry about this.
6	with their staff. In fact the Commission seems to be		
7		6	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment?
8	relying too much on the information provided by	6 7	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.
	relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.	6 7 8	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30. CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.
9	relying too much on the information provided by Leighton. Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the	6 7 8 9	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30. CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes. MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual
9 10	<ul><li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li><li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've</li></ul>	6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li><li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li></ul>
9 10 11	<ul><li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li><li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know</li></ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li><li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and</li></ul>
9 10 11 12	<ul><li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li><li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li></ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13	<ul><li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li><li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li><li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li></ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul><li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li><li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li><li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li><li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li></ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling me and the Commission that Mr Leung started work on</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your own counsel only. All right?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling me and the Commission that Mr Leung started work on 18 August, not at any earlier date, and you now seem to</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling me and the Commission that Mr Leung started work on 18 August, not at any earlier date, and you now seem to be saying that's all wrong, that he started at some</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your own counsel only. All right?</li> <li>WITNESS: (In English) Understand.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling me and the Commission that Mr Leung started work on 18 August, not at any earlier date, and you now seem to</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your own counsel only. All right?</li> <li>WITNESS: (In English) Understand.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Good.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>relying too much on the information provided by Leighton.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, I'm here trying to do my best with the materials I've been given. I don't know how you've compiled I've got a better idea now but I didn't know how you compiled this site organisation chart.</li> <li>A. (In English) To our best knowledge.</li> <li>Q. Fine. Just bear with me; all right?</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay.</li> <li>Q. I've got the Leighton induction record, I've got the Leighton sign-in/sign-out record, I've got your personnel chart, all of which are consistent in telling me and the Commission that Mr Leung started work on 18 August, not at any earlier date, and you now seem to be saying that's all wrong, that he started at some earlier date. Can you point to anything that</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient moment? I see it's just gone 11.30.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Certainly. 15 minutes.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Sir, could you give Mr Poon the usual warning, perhaps.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Mr Poon, you are now giving your evidence, and for the period of time, which I suspect will be a couple of days, if not longer, that you are in the process of giving your evidence, whether you're at home at night or just having a coffee break like now, you are unable to discuss your evidence with anybody, including your own lawyers. Okay? Once you are in the box, in the witness box, that is, giving your evidence, you must keep your own counsel only. All right?</li> <li>WITNESS: (In English) Understand.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Good.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Thank you, sir.</li> </ul>

	Page 49		Page 51
1	MR PENNICOTT: Thank you, sir.	1	June. I did not have the opportunity to read the papers
2	Mr Poon, we were looking at paragraph 30 of your	2	in the server. But when it was time for me to give the
3	witness statement, at D19.	3	statement
4	A. Yes.	4	MR TO: I think he said July.
5	Q. Could I just ask you, please, to go to your first police	5	MR PENNICOTT: It's July, not June.
6	witness statement. It's paragraph 7 I want to look at,	6	A. When it's time for me to give a statement to the
7	which you will find at page 756 in the Chinese version	7	Commission, it was already September. I checked at
8	and 759.2 in the English version.	8	that time, I have checked many documents. I was told by
9	You will see there, in the first line of the first	9	my human resources the attendance record of the relevant
10	police witness statement, you say, "In July 2015, when	10	people, so I said to the best of my knowledge I put
11	I was having a meeting with staff at the construction	11	that in my statement to the Commission, that it's to the
12	site", and so forth.	12	best of my knowledge.
13	Then if you look at your second police witness	13	Q. All right. Now, back to paragraph 30 of your witness
14	statement, at paragraph 3 the Chinese version, D1	14	statement.
15	sorry, D2/760; English version, D2/765.1 you say:	15	A. (Chinese spoken).
16	"At noontime on a certain day in late July 2015"	16	Q. You say:
17	And then you go on to describe the meeting with	17	"Mr Leung reported to me orally that he saw in late
18	12 people and you identify at least four people who you	18	July 2015" and I'm not going over that again
19	say were there.	19	"someone cutting the threaded rebars using
20	So the two police statements say the meeting took	20	cutting/grinding machines at bay 2 and bay 4 of
21	place, first of all, in July 2015, late July 2015, and	21	area C1."
22	your witness statement says mid-August 2015. Which is		Do you see that? Now, let's deal with bay 4, first,
23	right, Mr Poon?	23	of area C1.
24 25	A. There's no contradiction. Late July and August. Well,	24 25	A. (In English) Okay.
23	July is just the same as late July. I already said the	23	Q. The records that have been submitted to the Commission
	Page 50		Page 52
1	exact date could not be provided. And in the statement	$\begin{vmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{vmatrix}$	by Leighton and by MTRC indicate that the rebar in
2	to the COI, it was put as mid-August. It was more		
1 2	a a assumption		area C1-4 C1, bay 4 commenced on 14 September
3	accurate.	3	2015.
4	Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected	3 4	2015. A. Mmm.
4 5	Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence	3 4 5	2015. A. Mmm. Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely
4 5 6	Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must	3 4 5 6	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar</li></ul>
4 5 6 7	Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?	3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li><li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li><li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li><li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li><li>A. No, I don't agree.</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li><li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li><li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li><li>A. No, I don't agree.</li><li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li><li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li><li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>2015.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li><li>A. No, I don't agree.</li><li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else,</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police,</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's not difficult. Is that what happened?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> <li>Q. Do you want me to put the point again? You understand</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's not difficult. Is that what happened?</li> <li>A. This is what happened. In the statement given to the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> <li>Q. Do you want me to put the point again? You understand the point I'm making, that in C1-4, the rebar, according</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's not difficult. Is that what happened?</li> <li>A. This is what happened. In the statement given to the police and also in the statement given to the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> <li>Q. Do you want me to put the point again? You understand the point I'm making, that in C1-4, the rebar, according to the records, started on 14 September, so I'm</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's not difficult. Is that what happened?</li> <li>A. This is what happened. In the statement given to the police and also in the statement given to the Commission, I started to work for that site, and then</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> <li>Q. Do you want me to put the point again? You understand the point I'm making, that in C1-4, the rebar, according to the records, started on 14 September, so I'm suggesting to you it's not likely that Mr Leung could</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. So, when preparing your witness statement, you reflected upon what you had told the police, and as a consequence of that reflection you decided that the meeting must have taken place in mid-August; is that right?</li> <li>A. Could you please repeat the question again?</li> <li>Q. Sure. You told the police on two occasions that the meeting had taken place in, firstly July 2015, secondly late July 2015, at noontime, but in your witness statement you say the same meeting took place in mid-August 2015.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. So all I'm suggesting to you is you must have, for the purposes of preparing your witness statement for the Commission, reflected upon what you had told the police, concluded that it was incorrect, and put in the date of mid-August 2015. It's a simple process, Mr Poon. It's not difficult. Is that what happened?</li> <li>A. This is what happened. In the statement given to the police and also in the statement given to the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>2015.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Can I suggest to you, therefore, that it is unlikely that Mr Leung would have been reporting cutting of rebar in that area at the end of July. Do you agree with that?</li> <li>A. No, I don't agree.</li> <li>Q. And why don't you agree?</li> <li>A. (Chinese spoken).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: There's no translation. Can you pause just a moment?</li> <li>INTERPRETER: "I had my suspicions when Mr Leung reported that to me, because I also visited the site myself."</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Were you going to say something else, Mr Poon? Because if you were, you can continue.</li> <li>A. (In English) Okay. From the beginning? I resume from the beginning.</li> <li>Q. Do you want me to put the point again? You understand the point I'm making, that in C1-4, the rebar, according to the records, started on 14 September, so I'm</li> </ul>

13 (Pages 49 to 52)

	Page 53		Page 55
1	A. Yes.	1	qualifications, and I'm aware, therefore, you will have
2	Q. So why do you not accept it?	2	knowledge of the formation of reinforced steel, putting
3	A. Let me answer that question now. The cutting of the	3	it into form but you've got two workers now, or
4	coupler doesn't mean that the installation would have to	4	rather Mr Leung, you've been told that he's seen that
5	take place at the same location. At the end of July, my	5	these rebars have been cut at or about the threaded
6	impression is that Leighton only did some digging at C1.	6	area, I think, in two areas; okay? C1, bay 4 and bay 2,
7	There was unexcavated area where power supply was	7	but he doesn't say they have been used to be screwed in
8	already ready. Where the excavation had taken place,	8	anywhere.
9	there was no power supply yet. So there's nothing that	9	So what he's reporting is, "I've just seen some
10	would cause me to disbelieve Mr Leung, because the	10	people cutting some bars, I don't know why but I've seen
11	cutter would require power supply.	11	them cutting bars." There could be an entirely sensible
12	Q. But what is absolutely clear, Mr Poon, is that even if	12	reason for doing that. I mean, why would you have even
13	you're right, that Mr Leung saw cutting in C1-4 in July,	13	taken any notice of that? Is it because cutting of bars
14	neither he or you or anybody else could have seen that	14	was strictly prohibited? Is it because there was some
15	cut rebar being screwed into the diaphragm wall in that	15	else that led you to be suspicious?
16	area at that time.	16	A. Actually, initially, even when I first saw it initially,
17	A. I didn't see that in July. That's hearsay. I put it	17	Leighton's people cutting bars, I'm referring
18	very clearly. I was told so. He did not tell me that	18	particularly to the threaded bar, that is the threaded
19	the bar was screwed in, no.	19	section of the rebar. They didn't cut it one by one.
20	Q. Okay. That's clear.	20	Now, the bars came in bundles, and when they cut them,
21 22	Now, so far as C1, bay 2, is concerned, which is the	21 22	they cut bundle by bundle, and initially used a grinder to cut the bars, and when a grinder is used to cut
22	other area that you mention, the rebar in that area, according to the records that the Commission has been	22	something, there are a lot of sparks. That's why it's
23 24	given, started on 1 August 2015 and continued through to		eye-catching. For someone with experience, including
24	19 August.	24	myself and Leung Kin, we knew it was not normal. It was
20	Page 54	20	Page 56
1	Now, that's obviously a lot closer in terms of time	1	not normal.
2	to the matters that you're talking about in your meeting	2	Now, if it's about cutting reinforcement bar,
3	in mid-August. Okay?	3	I would have no doubt, because it's about measuring the
4	A. (In English) Okay.	4	lapping length. But if it's cutting of the threaded
5	Q. Right. But again, as I understand it, it's obviously	5	section of the bar, it is most usual.
6	hearsay evidence from Mr Leung	6	Also, for myself, for the threaded section, after
7	A. (In English) Yes.	7	it's been put through heat and after a thermal impact,
8	Q again, so far as area C1-2 is concerned, there's no	8	the rebar would have lost at least 25 per cent of
9	question of any rebar, cut rebar, having been seen to be	9	tensile strength. This is a very important issue to me.
10	screwed into the diaphragm wall in July/August, in that	10	In Hong Kong, that is not our standard.
11	area?	11	CHAIRMAN: All right. Are you saying, then, that Mr Leung
12	A. Let me put it this way. What I meant was, in my	12	and these reports you received, you received detail as
13 14	statement, I didn't say that after they cut it, they	13	to the fact that the bars were in bundles, that they
14 15	screwed it in. But I couldn't recall whether Mr Leung	14 15	were cut with a particular type of machine, et cetera? You entered into a conversation with him about this?
15	told me the bars were screwed in. That's why I didn't put it there, in the statement.	15	A. Now, my conversation with Mr Leung was this. Mr Leung
10	Q. Right, so it's not in the statement and as I understand	17	told me that the bars came in bundles. The threaded
18	it you don't now say, you are not saying now to the	18	rebars, they came in bundles. They didn't come one by
19	Commission, that Mr Leung had told you that he saw it	19	one. So maybe in one bundle there were several dozens
20	being screwed in, in either C1-2 or C1-4?	20	of bars and then they would be lifted to a certain
21	A. He said at that location, C1-4 location; he did not tell	21	location and left there, and then there would be someone
22	me whether the bars were screwed in at C1-2 or C1-4. He		cutting the bundle. But of course in the cutting
23	didn't tell me.	23	process it's one by one but they cut bundle by bundle
24	Q. Thank you very much.	24	and then the machine they used was a hand-held grinder.
25	CHAIRMAN: Could I ask you this I'm aware of your	25	It's not until September that we saw a disc cutter.

	Page 57		Page 59
1	CHAIRMAN: All right. It's just that unless my memory fails	1	particular juncture appears to be confined to what
2	me, I have received no evidence from the witness himself	2	Mr Leung told you
3	as to his memory of anything like this.	3	A. (In English) Okay.
4	A. Mr Chu mentioned a hand-held machine, the green machine,		Q back in July/August 2015. Am I right?
5	the one he described.	5	A. (In English) Yes.
6	CHAIRMAN: A hand-held machine, but I'm talking about	6	Q. Just pause there.
7	bundles, I'm talking about grinders, I'm talking about	7	The point that the learned Chairman is putting to
8	why you, as a professional man, would have become	8	you is that we've heard from four of your employees, and
9	suspicious of what was happening when there was no	9	none of them have described a process by which
10	insertion of these rebars into the diaphragm wall,	10	a large none of those four have described a process
11	indeed when it appears there wasn't even any building of	11	by which a bundle of threaded rebar turns up on the
12	slabs at that stage; it was just excavated.	12	site if they had said that, I would have been asking
13	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.	13	them how many are in a bundle and where precisely was
14	A. No, no, no. Now, first of all, the witness before did	14	it, and so forth, but park that none of them have
15	not say that. It's not for me to speak for him, but	15	described this bundle, however big it may be, being cut.
16	from what I heard from outside, the witnesses came here,	16	That's the point that's being put to you.
17	they were mostly being hammered by the counsel of	17	And we are all right about that, aren't we? None of
18	Leighton and MTRCL, but actually at the time there were	18	those four witnesses have described that process?
19	many different work processes going on. We were not the	19	I accept what you say about Mr But (unclear words due
20	first to go into the site. Pile cap was being done, at	20	to Mr Poon overspeaking) on the floor but
21	the time they used couplers as well.	21	A. They didn't use the word "bundle", true.
22	CHAIRMAN: All right. I should say, just as a start, I can	22	Q. No, but they have been talking each witness, I think
23	assure you, if I thought that they were being hammered,	23	it's fair to say, Mr Poon, has been talking about a bar
24	as you put it, I would have said something. I thought	24	here or two bars here, possibly three bars, but nobody
25	the questionings that were put to them were quite	25	has been talking about a significant bundle of rebar.
	Page 58		Page 60
1	proper. All right? So that may have been your	1	A. (In English) No, no, no. I think Mr But describing
2	impression or friends may have told you that, but	2	a relatively large quantity.
3	I don't think it's the actual case. They were asked	3	Q. I think you are right. He described seeing ten on the
4	questions in a civilised, rational way, and they gave	4	ground or something. I don't think he actually saw
5	answers which, to my memory, spoke of nothing about	5	those being cut; he just happened to see a quantity, he
6	bundles and spoke of nothing about that there was any	6	and on the ground and indicated I think to the
7			said, on the ground, and indicated, I think, to the
8	particular cause for concern. In fact, in certain	7	Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he
9	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm	8	Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared.
	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting	8 9	Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.
10	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice.	8 9 10	Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said. A. Mmm.
10 11	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too	8 9 10 11	<ul><li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of</li></ul>
10 11 12	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here?	8 9 10 11 12	<ul><li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared.</li><li>I think that's what he said.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made</li></ul>
10 11 12 13	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd."	8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul><li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li><li>A. Mmm.</li><li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my</li></ul>
10 11 12 13 14	respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd."</li> <li>Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement"</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But of course he didn't mention that there was cutting of</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China Technology. When did he leave you? When did he depart?</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But of course he didn't mention that there was cutting of the whole bundle. But he explained what he saw, that</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But of course he didn't mention that there was cutting of the whole bundle. But he explained what he saw, that is, after cutting, there were some over ten, not just</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China Technology. When did he leave you? When did he depart?</li> <li>A. More than a year ago. More than a year ago.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But of course he didn't mention that there was cutting of the whole bundle. But he explained what he saw, that</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China Technology. When did he leave you? When did he depart?</li> <li>A. More than a year ago. More than a year ago.</li> <li>Q. All right.</li> </ul>
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>respects, what they appeared to say and again I'm open to correction is that because they were getting on with their own job, they didn't take too much notice. Now, there's a big difference between not taking too much notice and thinking, "Wow, what's going on here? This is looking very odd." Do you see the point?</li> <li>A. I could recall this I think it was But Ho I couldn't recall exactly his Chinese name, But Ho Yin or But Ho Sau, but in his evidence he said on the floor there were some ten or so bars already cut. But of course he didn't mention that there was cutting of the whole bundle. But he explained what he saw, that is, after cutting, there were some over ten, not just one, cut sections on the ground. That was a fact. And</li> </ul>	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Commission, that when he he saw them, but when he returned the following day, they had disappeared. I think that's what he said.</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. I think it might be appropriate for you, in the light of that evidence, Mr Poon you've obviously we've made enquiries of China Technology about Mr Leung, and my understanding is he's no longer employed by you, and I think I heard you mention the word "embezzlement" earlier this morning but I may have misheard you.</li> <li>A. More than, not just that, more than that.</li> <li>Q. All right. So he is no longer employed by China Technology. When did he leave you? When did he depart?</li> <li>A. More than a year ago. More than a year ago.</li> <li>Q. All right.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Sorry, can I just ask you this, because</li> </ul>

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

	Page 61		Page 63
1	like your explanation, if that is your answer, that you	1	not really that difficult to screw in these threaded
2	are saying, on the one hand, that the cutting of these	2	bars.
3	reinforcing or the rebars at the threaded end is	3	It's either that, or your view was because of the
4	that right?	4	lack of tensile strength, for whatever purpose these
5	A. Yes.	5	rebars should eventually be used, they will not be up to
6	CHAIRMAN: took away a great deal of tensile strength		the job.
7	from the bar; okay?	7	What was concerning you, sufficiently
8	A. (Nodded head).	8	MR PENNICOTT: At the time.
9	CHAIRMAN: That's the one issue.	9	CHAIRMAN: at the time?
10	The other issue would seem to me that if there is	10	A. At the time, my consideration was we must know how
11	a diaphragm wall and you are looking to screwing these	11	massive the cutting of the rebars was, at the time.
11	in, then unless the threads are untouched, they are not	12	Usually, in Hong Kong, in terms of structure, the dead
12	going to go in the full way, they may not go in at all,	12	load or live load, the safety factor is 1.4. Say, out
13	and therefore the structural integrity of the join is	14	of the total, there's a damage of 5 per cent,
14		14	10 per cent, honestly there wouldn't be a problem. But
	going to be affected.	16	of course, whether it's allowed under the contract is
16	Now, at that time, from what you heard and it's	17	
17	hearsay, I appreciate that what concerned you? Was	17	a separate matter.
18	it that just these were bars that now didn't have the	18	But my estimate all along, at the time I didn't get
19	tensile strength they should have had, or that they may		it. But of course afterwards I paid attention and in my
20	perhaps, but perhaps not, at some place, at some time,	20	mind I estimated it was about 5 per cent all along.
21	be used to screw into the couplers?	21	CHAIRMAN: No, no, what I'm interested in is what concerned
22	A. Let me explain this a bit more. The way I see it, from	22	you, as Mr Pennicott said, at the time? Because as far
23	my angle, it's more than just about cutting threaded	23	as I can see, this information that came to you in
24	rebars. The whole consideration, it's not just about	24	July/August was just, "I've seen people not putting into
25	the tensile strength. Here we are talking about the	25	couplers but just cutting these things." Why would you
	Page 62		Page 64
1	structure of a train station. The track slab is for	1	have then said, "Wow, this is something I've got to
2	accommodating train operations. The connection, the	2	remember, this is serious, this could be damaging and
3	most important consideration is not only tensile	3	I must pursue the matter further"?
4	strength but also ductility. That ductility is what	4	A. My company does bar bending as well. We have about
5			
	might hurt the structure most. It's about allowing	5	\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far
6	tremor.	6	\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If
6 7	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and	6 7	\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all
6 7 8	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the	6 7 8	\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent
6 7 8 9	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure	6 7 8 9	\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.
6 7 8 9 10	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's	6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is	6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken)	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is,	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost a case of mass fraud. That what you're doing is saying,	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man. Somebody comes up to you and says, "I've seen them using</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost a case of mass fraud. That what you're doing is saying, "We don't care what happens, we are just going to take	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man. Somebody comes up to you and says, "I've seen them using the machine that brings about sparks, they appear to be</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost a case of mass fraud. That what you're doing is saying, "We don't care what happens, we are just going to take the easy way out and pretend." That's a very dangerous	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man. Somebody comes up to you and says, "I've seen them using the machine that brings about sparks, they appear to be cutting these things short", no suggestion they're being</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>tremor.</li> <li>For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken)</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost a case of mass fraud. That what you're doing is saying, "We don't care what happens, we are just going to take the easy way out and pretend." That's a very dangerous exercise for the people doing it, because it appears by</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man. Somebody comes up to you and says, "I've seen them using the machine that brings about sparks, they appear to be cutting these things short", no suggestion they're being put into couplers. You don't know what you are going to</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	tremor. For the connection between the diaphragm wall and the rebar and the configuration in the middle, the consideration is not just about whether the structure might collapse when it's freestanding. No, it's definitely not about that. Because this structure is a train station, so one of the important considerations is the ductility at the connection point. (Chinese spoken) CHAIRMAN: I don't want to go into, as fascinating as it is, a lecture on engineering theory. What I'm more concerned with is: what concerned you at that time? Because, on the one hand, if they are busy cutting these threads, to a layman like myself, it looks like almost a case of mass fraud. That what you're doing is saying, "We don't care what happens, we are just going to take the easy way out and pretend." That's a very dangerous	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>\$60 million worth of bar bending business. It's far more than what this other sub-contractor is doing. If we handle couplers in Hong Kong, we will watch it all the time. The bars must be screwed in 100 per cent under inspection and we have to use a torque.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, but we're not talking about couplers here. We're talking about the bars.</li> <li>A. At Hung Hom Station we saw all of a sudden there was no supervision at all, it seems, and we thought it was strange.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right.</li> <li>A. That's why we paid attention to that.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: These people were doing something away from you they were different sub-contractors, this is the point I'm trying to get to and you are a busy man. Somebody comes up to you and says, "I've seen them using the machine that brings about sparks, they appear to be cutting these things short", no suggestion they're being</li> </ul>

	Page 65		Page 67
1	purpose, and yet you decided at that moment this time	1	respect, to try to identify, if we can, the sort of
2	that it's of sufficient seriousness that you are now	2	areas that you're saying this took place in.
3	going to pursue this issue. Why?	3	Now, C1-4, for example and I pointed out to you
4	A. You know, with me always, when a problem is presented	4	that in fact the rebar didn't start until
5	before me, I will address it. I won't evade, I won't	5	mid-September that's an area where Leighton and MTRC
6	ignore it.	6	say, "We changed the design in C1-4, we reduced the
7	Here, this paragraph is about Chinat, and I am the	7	concrete level and we had through-bars."
8	management. It was the first time I heard about this	8	So if they're right that's why I'm trying to test
9	incident. It was not my own experience. To me, it was	9	it, I'm not saying they are right, Mr Poon; I just need
10	hearsay. But, to me, it was special. I also know that	10	to test you about it if they are right, then the
11	for my company, the scope of works we are responsible	11	whole question of threading of rebar, screwing into
12	for at the Hung Hom Station, if this incident eventually	12	couplers, simply doesn't arise in that area. Now, it
13	became something serious, then even Chinat might be	13	might arise in different areas, I accept that, but in
14	implicated. From the management point of view, when	14	that particular area it doesn't arise.
15	someone told me about this, I definitely would think	15	Do you understand the point?
16	this is something that needs to be addressed.	16	A. I understand your question, but I want to supplement.
17	CHAIRMAN: All right.	17	For East West diaphragm wall, they have totally
18	MR PENNICOTT: Back to paragraph 30, please, Mr Poon.	18	different ways of handling. You were only referring to
19	When Mr Leung made this report to you and you	19	the eastern diaphragm wall, whereas for the western
20	identified two potential areas in your witness	20	diaphragm wall it wasn't handled this way. There was
21	statement, do you know whether that cutting was taking	21	screwing of bars into the diaphragm walls on the eastern
22	place, alleged cutting was taking place, at the lower	22	side. And from the photos, we can see that for a lot of
23	level in the EWL slab or the upper level, the top level?	23	places the through-bars weren't used.
24	Because we know the slab has rebar at the top and rebar	24	But from what I could see, out of the blue, there
25	at the bottom. Do you know whether this was at the top	25	was an extra lapping lap tensile area is prohibited.
	Page 66		Page 68
1	or the bottom, the report that you were being given?	1	Q. You may be able to help us more about this particular
2	A. In paragraph 30, that is in the middle or early August,	2	topic when we look at some photographs later, Mr Poon.
3	I had no idea.	3	A. (In English) Okay.
4	Q. Right. You see, because one of the problems that we've	4	Q. But this is why we've got to think carefully, why we
5	got to think about with your evidence, Mr Poon, and the	5	shouldn't shoot from the hip, why we've got to try to
6	evidence of the other witnesses, is this and you	6	identify where this actually happened, because, as
7	alluded to, I think, this point earlier that we now	7	Lass it mould annear that anost from nonhong and
8			I say, it would appear that apart from perhaps and
-	know that in significant areas along the top of the	8	again this all needs to be proved in due course if
9	know that in significant areas along the top of the diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half	8 9	again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the
9 10	diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?		again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so
9 10 11	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li></ul>	9 10 11	again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar
9 10 11 12	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li></ul>	9 10 11 12	again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become
9 10 11 12 13	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li><li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li></ul>	9 10 11 12 13	again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow
9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li><li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li><li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half</li></ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14	again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li><li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li><li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park</li></ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if</li> <li>one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the</li> <li>East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so</li> <li>Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar</li> <li>design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become</li> <li>or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow</li> <li>the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li><li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li><li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li></ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if</li> <li>one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the</li> <li>East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so</li> <li>Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar</li> <li>design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become</li> <li>or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow</li> <li>the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul><li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li><li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li><li>Q. Half a metre.</li><li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li><li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment. Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were</li></ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if</li> <li>one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the</li> <li>East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so</li> <li>Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar</li> <li>design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become</li> <li>or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow</li> <li>the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite</li> <li>finished; this could be the last point but I'm not</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if</li> <li>one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the</li> <li>East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so</li> <li>Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar</li> <li>design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become</li> <li>or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow</li> <li>the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite</li> <li>finished; this could be the last point but I'm not</li> <li>sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite finished; this could be the last point but I'm not sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you say this:</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's irrelevant, because the couplers simply aren't there.</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if</li> <li>one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the</li> <li>East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so</li> <li>Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar</li> <li>design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become</li> <li>or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow</li> <li>the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite</li> <li>finished; this could be the last point but I'm not</li> <li>sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you</li> <li>say this:</li> <li>"At the same time"</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment. Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's irrelevant, because the couplers simply aren't there. They've been dispensed with because of new design from</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite finished; this could be the last point but I'm not sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you say this: "At the same time" Now, I assume by that you mean mid-August 2015; is</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's irrelevant, because the couplers simply aren't there. They've been dispensed with because of new design from long sections of this diaphragm wall, at the top I'm</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite finished; this could be the last point but I'm not sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you say this: "At the same time" Now, I assume by that you mean mid-August 2015; is that right?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's irrelevant, because the couplers simply aren't there. They've been dispensed with because of new design from long sections of this diaphragm wall, at the top I'm not talking about the bottom level, I'm talking about</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite finished; this could be the last point but I'm not sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you say this: "At the same time" Now, I assume by that you mean mid-August 2015; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>diaphragm wall, the concrete was reduced by about half a metre?</li> <li>A. (In English) Cut-off level.</li> <li>Q. Half a metre.</li> <li>A. (In English) Not only. Not only half a metre.</li> <li>Q. All right. Just bear with me. Reduced by, I say, half a metre, you perhaps say a bit more, but let's just park that one for the moment.</li> <li>Couplers were dispensed with, and through-bars were used. So, in that instance, cutting of bars, screwing into couplers, it's irrelevant, on one view it's irrelevant, because the couplers simply aren't there. They've been dispensed with because of new design from long sections of this diaphragm wall, at the top I'm</li> </ul>	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>again this all needs to be proved in due course if one defines it in terms of diaphragm wall panels, on the East Wall, apart from about 14 of the panels, so Leighton and MTRC say that they adopted a through-bar design. So in relation to those areas, couplers become or the coupler issue becomes redundant. Do you follow the point, at the top level?</li> <li>A. I understand your question, I do.</li> <li>Q. Now, back to paragraph 30, I'm afraid I haven't quite finished; this could be the last point but I'm not sure the last sentence of paragraph 30, Mr Poon, you say this: "At the same time" Now, I assume by that you mean mid-August 2015; is that right?</li> </ul>

	Page 69		Page 71
1	Now, that is, I suggest to you, incorrect. Do you	1	Now, in paragraph 33 of your witness statement, you
2	agree?	2	say this:
3	A. Disagree. At that time, I did hear something like this.	3	"In or about August 2015, I visited area C1 of
4	Q. Well, the problem with that, Mr Poon and you can	4	the site for site inspection purposes."
5	comment if you wish Mr Chu has told the Commission	5	Now, that, with respect, Mr Poon, is pretty vague,
6	that the first incident of cutting rebar that he saw was	6	"In or about August 2015". If the Leighton
7	in late October 2015.	7	sign-in/sign-out records are to be believed, you were
8	Now, if that's right, he could not have been	8	there in August on just about every single day, apart
9	reporting to you about cutting rebar in mid-August. Do	9	from perhaps the weekends.
10	you understand the point?	10	A. I even went on weekends, even on weekends.
11	A. I understand. But Mr Chu didn't tell me he saw it	11	Q. I think you might have been there on the odd Saturday,
12	personally first-hand. Mr Chu is a ganger of a team of	12	but we can look at that if necessary.
13	30 workers. What Mr Chu meant was that he was told by	13	There are two aspects that are quite vague here, if
14	one of his workers. Mr Chu was only responsible for	14	I may say so, Mr Poon. One is "in August 2015" and the
15	carpentry works or formwork.	15	other is "area C1", which we know is broken down into
16	Q. That's not what he told us, Mr Poon. We'll just have to	16	five bays.
17	make of it what we can.	17	First of all, can you help us: can you narrow down
18	A. Well, that's from my recollection.	18	the date in August when you say you narrowed down this
19	Q. Okay.	19	site inspection?
20	In paragraph 32 of your statement, you say this:	20	A. I really cannot recall. I really can't recall.
21	"I suggested to Mr Leung that he should report the	21	Q. And in terms of the area, C1, can you narrow that down
22	matter to MTRC for record purposes."	22	for us in terms of a particular bay or bays?
23	First of all, Mr Poon, why would you leave it to	23	A. I remember, from my recollection, that the bays that we
24	Mr Leung? If this had been reported to you, surely you,	24	were responsible for pouring concrete, they were
25	as the senior management, owner of China Technology, you	25	completed, and I visited the bays next to them and
	Page 70		Page 72
	C C		1 ugo 72
1	would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing	1	that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.
1 2	would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report	1 2	-
	would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that		that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.
2	would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?	2	<ul><li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li><li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li><li>Q. You go on to say:</li><li>"At a position between bay 2 and bay 3,</li></ul>
2 3	<ul><li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li><li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see</li></ul>	2 3	<ul><li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li><li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li><li>Q. You go on to say:</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul><li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li><li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work.</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li> <li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say:</li> <li>"At a position between bay 2 and bay 3,</li> <li>I witnessed"</li> <li>We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li><li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li> <li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say:</li> <li>"At a position between bay 2 and bay 3,</li> <li>I witnessed"</li> <li>We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li><li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li> <li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say:</li> <li>"At a position between bay 2 and bay 3,</li> <li>I witnessed"</li> <li>We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3.</li> <li>As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say:</li> <li>"At a position between bay 2 and bay 3,</li> <li>I witnessed"</li> <li>We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment:</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another."</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC."</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statementlet's forget about Mr Leung for the moment:     "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC."     Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statementlet's forget about Mr Leung for the moment:     "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC."     Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time, I did hear Mr Chu telling me this. I don't understand</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So there was a bundle and they were cut one after</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time, I did hear Mr Chu telling me this. I don't understand why Mr Chu then said something else to the COI. I do</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So there was a bundle and they were cut one after another; that's your evidence? And do you recall how</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time, I did hear Mr Chu telling me this. I don't understand why Mr Chu then said something else to the COI. I do not want to make any speculation, but as far as I'm</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So there was a bundle and they were cut one after another; that's your evidence? And do you recall how large the bundle was?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time, I did hear Mr Chu telling me this. I don't understand why Mr Chu then said something else to the COI. I do not want to make any speculation, but as far as I'm concerned, in preparing this witness statement, that was</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So there was a bundle and they were cut one after another; that's your evidence? And do you recall how large the bundle was?</li> <li>A. About 40 to 50 T40s.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>would have been the appropriate person, surely, bearing in mind clause 7.4 that we looked at earlier, to report the matter to MTRC. So why didn't you do that immediately after you had been told this in mid-August?</li> <li>A. That was the first time I heard about it, I didn't see it personally, and that's also my practice at work. I would not shoot from the hip unless I witness something myself.</li> <li>Q. Right. You go on to say in your witness statement let's forget about Mr Leung for the moment: "Sometime later Mr Chu told me that they had reported the matter to MTRC." Now, we put that point to Mr Chu, perhaps not just once but a number of times, and he said quite clearly that he did not report it to MTRC; he did not see it as part of his responsibility. So that part of your evidence is also incorrect, is it not, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. To my best knowledge and good understanding relating to this part of the evidence, it is correct. At that time, I did hear Mr Chu telling me this. I don't understand why Mr Chu then said something else to the COI. I do not want to make any speculation, but as far as I'm</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>that's why I said it was bays 2 and 3. As for the exact location, I really do not recall.</li> <li>Q. You go on to say: "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed" We are talking about the EWL slab here; yes?</li> <li>A. Right.</li> <li>Q. "At a position between bay 2 and bay 3, I witnessed three male persons wearing reflective safety vests of Leighton using a grinding machine to cut the threaded rebars one after another." Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes, I see that.</li> <li>Q. So you did not witness this cutting of bundles of rebar at this time; it was one after the other, was it?</li> <li>A. Perhaps I didn't write it clearly. In fact, there was a whole bundle there, but the bars were cut one after another. For the threaded rebars, they were placed separately.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So there was a bundle and they were cut one after another; that's your evidence? And do you recall how large the bundle was?</li> </ul>

	Page 73		Page 75
1	A. (In English) A type of rebar, yes.	1	imagine, that they might damage the threads as well as
2	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: 40-millimetre diameter.	2	cutting them, and make it even more difficult to insert
3	A. (In English) Thank you.	3	them you saw them attempting to insert them and you
4	MR PENNICOTT: You go on to say in paragraph 33:	4	went up and tried to stop them?
5	"The surrounding environment was clear and bright.	5	A. Right.
6	I was around 30 to 40 metres away from the male persons	6	CHAIRMAN: Okay. And no doubt did they say anything to
7	and can see them clearly without any obstructions	7	you?
8	whatsoever in front of me."	8	A. Ignored me, just ignored me.
9	Now, it's very difficult for me to even estimate how	9	CHAIRMAN: All right. But that was clearly not merely
10	far 30 or 40 metres is away from us.	10	negligent but, if it had been done on purpose, with no
11	A. (In English) Bigger than this room.	11	necessity to do it and I will explain what I mean
12	Q. You are telling me. About three to four times the	12	about that in a minute this was completely wrong
13	distance, I would think. We think the dimension corner	13	practice that was premeditated, and they didn't say
14	to corner is about between 10 and 11 metres.	14	anything to you, they didn't try to explain themselves?
15	A. From this wall I mean, for the panel, each panel	15	A. Usually, that's what happens to workers in Hong Kong.
16	spans 900 and this room is therefore 10 metres wide.	16	Workers, at the work level.
17	Q. It's 10.6, actually. So you were a long way away	17	CHAIRMAN: You see, when I talk about "necessity", from the
18	A. (In English) Yes.	18	little I've learned and I'm open to much further
19	Q when you saw this going on, were you?	19	education I can see a situation when the dynamics of
20	A. (In English) Yes, because they are using the (Chinese	20	the diaphragm wall and the building of the slab are such
21	spoken), grinding machine.	21	that there's force pressures, which may, for example,
22	Q. What colour was the grinding machine?	22	put the rebar at a slightly wrong angle, and when you
23	A. (In English) Can't remember.	23	try to screw it into the coupler you can't get it in.
24	Q. You say that you approached the persons that were doing	24	And then I can see, perhaps, a temptation to think,
25	this cutting with the grinding machine. Again, we're in	25	"I've either got to gouge the coupler out of the wall
	Page 74		Page 76
1	August, and let's go back to some of the questions that	1	and fit it back in; you know what I'll do, I'll just cut
2	the chairman was asking you about. What prompted you	2	this little bit of the rebar and then I can get it
3	why did you think it was necessary to go to the chaps	3	fitting and I can just put it in" I can see that as
4	that were doing this cutting, so you say, and ask them	4	a possibility, and I haven't heard evidence on it yet,
5	to stop? Why did you think that was necessary?	5	from time to time, if you can't get this done.
6	A. First of all, I was told by Mr Leung Kin, I then	6	But you're describing a premeditated form of
7	witnessed it myself. At first, I approached them to	7	avoiding any proper linkage of couplers to the bars,
8	take a good look whether they were indeed cutting the	8	premeditated and, with the greatest of respect, almost
9	rebars, because I could see the sparks a far distance	9	wholesale, for no purpose. Would that be right?
10	away. Then, when I approached them and I witnessed them		A. Well, "wholesale", I don't quite agree with the word
11	cutting the bars, I thought the workers were doing it	11	"wholesale". I think it's just 5 per cent.
12	wrongly. I tried to tell them not to cut it any more.	12	CHAIRMAN: This is not one bar
13	It's only normal.	13	A. (Unclear words, overspeaking).
14	CHAIRMAN: So you've said here, in paragraph 34, that they	14	CHAIRMAN: they are doing it with a number of bars all in
15	were cutting in order those are my words to	15	one area?
16	install them to the couplers on the diaphragm wall. You	16	A. That's right.
17	didn't actually see them putting them into the diaphragm	17	CHAIRMAN: I'm just having a real problem with trying to
18	wall.	18	understand: why are they doing that? If you are on
19	A. That's true.	19	a building site and you see somebody take something that
20	CHAIRMAN: You didn't or you did? You didn't see them	20	is quite precious, I don't know, some electrical
21	putting them into the diaphragm wall or you did?	21	equipment, put it in their pocket and walk away, you can
22	A. (In English) Did. I did. I did see it.	22	come to a conclusion they are stealing it; that's
23	CHAIRMAN: So then you were close enough to see that the threads had been cut, and there was always a danger,	23 24	understandable. But here, for me at this moment in time, they are putting in rebars to couplers on
1 4	threads had been cuit and there was always a danger	24	ume they are putting in repars to couplers on
24 25	especially if they were using a grinder, I would	25	a diaphragm wall, which is the job they normally do,

	Page 77		Page 79
1	which I understand, provided everything is lined up,	1	deliberate process involving a series of rebars.
2	that is aligned properly, it can be done in a matter of	2	Now, are you able to give me any statement as to
3	two minutes or so with a couple of workers all right,	3	why, in your opinion, that would be a reasonable thing
4	three minutes, but a very short period of time and if	4	to do in the circumstances, or explicable even?
5	they are caught by somebody like yourself, or even worse	5	A. Yes. In my statement, and at the investigation carried
6	by a senior officer of MTR or Leightons, doing something	6	out by the MTRC held on 13 July, I think there was
7	like this, and, you know, it's hardly something that's	7	a sentence taken away. The MTRC should have told what
8	done in an instant, they could be fired. They could	8	I had told them back then. The MTRC know this. I was
9	almost if you are doing something like this, it's	9	talking about corruption. Leighton we have Karl
10	almost sabotage.	10	Speed here
11	I have a real problem with understanding why people	11	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, is the word "co-option" or "corruption"?
12	would wish to do something like that for no purpose,	12	A. (In English) Corruption.
13	because people don't act that way, and that's the	13	(Via interpreter) Corruption.
14	difficulty I have. You might say if you are a hooligan	14	MR PENNICOTT: It's "corruption".
15	and you are drunk and you are going to break a shop	15	A. Corruption. It's serious, at Leighton.
16	window, okay, that's built into exuberance, drunkenness,	16	(Chinese spoken)
17	anger at society. This isn't. These are workmen,	17	CHAIRMAN: All right. Again, you have to forgive me, and
18	working day by day, being paid a wage, and they are	18	I need to be educated again, but I understand
19	sabotaging. It makes no sense to me and you have to	19	corruption, I understand money in somebody's back pocket
20	forgive me, and I need to be educated there.	20	by cutting corners, but here you've got to bring all the
21	A. That's why I said it's a planned endeavour.	21	rebars on to site I'm not laughing out of amusement,
22	(Chinese spoken)	22	I'm laughing out of bewilderment you've got to bring
23	CHAIRMAN: Yes, but that's the point. Why plan it? You are	23	them all on to site, so you are not just saying, "Let's
24	not achieving anything, other than putting the entire	24	bring on half and the money goes into somebody else's
25	structure in danger, if what you say is right.	25	pocket because we've now saved half the rebars you're
	Page 78		Page 80
1	A. It's regrettable that the Commission is not going to	1	bringing them all on, you're going to the bother of
2	look into the northern wall. If you look at it from the	2	cutting them, for about three minutes each one, causing
3	perspective of a third party, then you would buy the	3	noise, and then only half, or not at all, putting them
4	explanation of Leighton. It's easy to screw in. But if	4	into a set of couplers. How do you save money on that
5	you look at this area, 50, with China Tech and also Wing	5	with? It seems to be entirely random and doesn't fit
6	& Kwong and Fang Sheung, we have different people,	6	into anything.
7	different management people. But MTRCL admitted to the	7	A. (In English) Let me explain. First of all, I am this
8	Legislative Council on 13 July that at the northern wall	8	boss of a sub-contractor. I am the one facing direct
9	they didn't even bother to screw the bar in. The photos	9	demands, from the management and supervisory staff of
10	show this to be the case, and they admitted it. Why?	10	Leighton.
11	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much, but to me and I'll be	11	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
12	educated on this by others as well, I'm sure this is	12	A. (In English) I am, and I was the one I think I am the
13	a very important point, because if there's no purpose	13	only one rejecting them.
14	for doing something, people don't do it unless, as	14	CHAIRMAN: Yes?
15	I've spoken about, the analogy of a hooligan on	15	A. (In English) Let me finish by English I try to make
16	a Saturday night throwing a brick through a window;	16	a direct language so you can understand.
17	that's different.	17	Leightons is operating projects in Hong Kong quite
18	But here we are talking about cold light of day,	18	different and quite unusual from the normal practice of
19	sober, obtaining a wage, under supervision	19	procurement. They did have a good tendering and
20	A. (Shook head).	20	procurement exercise.
21	CHAIRMAN: Well, all right, "under supervision" in the sense		CHAIRMAN: No, no, sorry, you are going bear with me
22	that somebody might walk around the corner any second	22	a second. My question is very localised, and my
23	and yet not just one rebar going into a coupler or being cut off and then put in because it's out of alignment or	23 24	question is very immediate. I'm not looking at the greater dynamics. What I'm saying is you have to
1 7 4	cui ou and then but in because its out of allonment or	1/4	greater dynamics What I'm saying is you have to
24 25	perhaps the threading is damaged, but an actual	25	help me here how on earth are you making money for

	Page 81		Page 83
1	somebody else's pocket when you're bringing the rebars	1	instruct somebody else to cut the rebar. But that is
2	on to site, then you are cutting them	2	not the situation on Hung Hom.
3	A. (In English) Leightons engage direct labours or daywork	3	CHAIRMAN: But the point I'm trying to make is and this
4	labour from a third-party sub-contractor, and engaging	4	is where I have emphasised on several occasions I'm
5	them on site without any particular purpose, and the	5	going to require education in my minimalist little
6	superintendents or the foreman is controlling this	6	engineering brain, I can understand somebody bringing
7	source of excessive labour, and they would demand the	7	concrete and saying, "I tell you what, I'll put in half
8	sub-contractor to pay money to do the partial work of	8	the sand that should go in", and somebody gets some
9	the sub-contractor being responsible. That's	9	money for that, so what you've got is concrete that only
10	corruption.	10	has half the sand. But here you've got the bars already
11	MR PENNICOTT: But, Mr Poon, let's just think about this	11	done, at full price, already brought onto site, and all
12	carefully.	12	these guys have got to do, the day labourers, is screw
13	A. (In English) I am telling the truth.	13	them in. Okay? Maybe one of them you can't screw in
14	Q. Let's think about this carefully. On site, in	14	and maybe it's all too much trouble and you cut that
15	a fabrication yard, is a BOSA.	15	one, but that's maybe one out of 100, or out of 200.
16	A. Mm-hmm.	16	What I don't understand is why these day
17	Q. In come the rebar, to BOSA, and BOSA thread the rebar.	17	labourers assuming they are; and that's your
18	A. Mm-hmm.	18	statement, it's not my acceptance of it necessarily
19	Q. That's an operation that's paid for ultimately by MTRC;	19	is why these guys should then just busily cut all this
20	yes?	20	down, when there is a chance they will be found by
21	A. Mmm.	21	an entirely honest supervisor, and they are not
22	Q. So they go to the time and trouble of threading the	22	achieving anything? The only way they can be achieving
23	rebar. The rebar, perhaps in bundles, I don't really	23	anything is if they are so incompetent in screwing them
24	know, gets transferred by BOSA onto the site, where it's	24	into couplers, they don't know how to do it, so the
25	required, on a bay-by-bay basis. Then you are saying	25	order is just to cut them?
	Page 82		Page 84
1	that having gone to the trouble of providing the thread	1	A. (In English) They are getting benefits on inspection.
2	to the rebar, somebody cuts it all off.	2	MTR is not always on site supervising the works or rebar
3	The point the chairman is making, I think, is what's	3	fixing. They are not. And they will only inspect until
4	the point?	4	the 3 metre thick slab completed. I observed, and
5	A. (In English) Yes. I reply exactly.	5	I experienced, their practice of inspection is going to
6	Q. What is the advantage of doing that?	6	visually inspect the rebar fixing works on the top of a
7	CHAIRMAN: Yes. Are you saying that these people who are	7	rebar cage 3 metres deep. So what they can only see is
8	day, casual labourers, don't know what they are doing,	8	if the screw still appears on the exterior area of the
9	so it's easier just to cut them all off?	9	couplers. When somebody finds difficulties
10	A. (In English) They are just receiving orders,	10	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, bear with me a second. Are you suggesting
11	instructions, from the Leighton supervisors.	11	that this was done uniformly, all this cutting? Because
12	MR PENNICOTT: But why? Can you think of any reason why?	12	otherwise the whole thing falls down, and then you're
13	A. In area A, A1, I have a very big, big dispute with	13	really in trouble. So are you suggesting that they were
14	Leighton management staff on site. They stacked all the	14	just doing this occasionally?
15	rubbish, debris of concrete into the area to be filled	15	A. (In English) Yes, occasionally.
16	with lightweight concrete.	16	CHAIRMAN: All right.
17	Q. Mr Poon, you are going well off the track that we are	17	A. (In English) And I have to further emphasise the point
18	on, with respect.	18	that if you think there is some, for example,
19	A. (In English) That explains that explains	19	substantive problematic connection between the threaded
20	Q. Can you please focus on the rebar question? We are not	20	bars onto the couplers, the structure will be collapse,
21	interested yet in the question of concrete. Please	21	no. We have another shear key system working along
22	focus on the rebar question.	22	with
23	A. (In English) If you think the management team or the	23	CHAIRMAN: I am aware of that.
24	supervisory team of Leighton on site is that reasonable,	24	A. (In English) And we have columns and shear wall
25	that responsible, yes, it is nonsense that somebody will	25	supporting the slab also.

	Page 85		Page 87
1	CHAIRMAN: All right. Right at this moment in time, on	1	A. (In English) Definitely there is advantage for
2	an immediate level this is the point I'm trying to	2	Fang Sheung.
3	make while I can understand somebody paying somebody		CHAIRMAN: What's the advantage for Fang Sheung?
4	else not to deliver as much sand as they should, and	4	A. (In English) To reduce the cost of labour, first. And
5	that causes damage to the concrete mix, here I have no	5	second, yes, there is no immediate and direct advantage
6	comprehension as to what advantage is being obtained by	6	to the corporation of Leightons, but on that level of
7	what you're suggesting. And if there's no advantage to	7	superintendence, et cetera, they are achieving the time
8	be obtained, then what you're suggesting is fairly	8	benefits on settling the things, the difficulties that
9	profound, because you're suggesting a form of	9	they are encountering on site, with a double benefit on
10	articulated, organised sabotage.	10	getting something in their pocket.
11	A. (In English) Correct.	11	The labour engaged by Leighton directly on site,
12	CHAIRMAN: And that's a very big leap. It's a profound	12	I mean excessive labour, is not paid by them. It's not
13	suggestion.	13	paid by the sub-contractor. It's paid by Leightons.
14	A. Mmm.	14	CHAIRMAN: All right.
15	MR PENNICOTT: And a very serious suggestion.	15	A. (In English) And we are at that moment in particular
16	A. (In English) I know. I know.	16	high pressure on the progress.
17	First of all, the benefits or the means of	17	And further, one further information that Leighton
18	corruption is not just easy, as you think, that you	18	might not release to the Commission yet. At that
19	deliver a certain quantity of materials or goods, and	19	particular moment, Leightons had encountered problems on
20	you pay something to the one responsible for supervision	20	fixing the threaded bars onto the couplers. Leighton is
21	or making decisions, and they deliver a substandard or	21	trying to get its sub-contractor to handle these special
22	less quantity of that particular materials.	22	works, because at that particular moment Fang Sheung
23	We are now here, a team of excessive labour is being	23	thinks, did opine, they are not responsible to handle
24	engaged by Leightons and managed by their superintendent	24 25	that work difficulties. And I got the coupler schedule
25	and foremen, always there, from 20 to 40 numbers of	23	at that particular moment.
	Page 86		Page 88
1	people; they always sat in the smoking house. And if	1	(Chinese spoken). To translate in Chinese,
2	a sub-contractor willing to pay that supervisor	2	"coupler", but "coupler schedule" means the schedule of
3	a certain amount of money, the sub-contractor is not	3	coupler quantities.
4	necessary	4	CHAIRMAN: All right.
5	Q. But, Mr Poon, the chairman and I are both having the	5	A. (In English) I also aware there are third parties
6	same difficulty.	6 7	outside in the market that Leighton had approached, try to ask them to be engaged specially to deal with the
7 8	If, on a particular day, the sub-contractor, which we know was Fang Sheung, doing this work, had a bit of	8	coupler problems.
9	difficulty in getting a particular piece of threaded	9	CHAIRMAN: All right. So Leighton had approached people
10	rebar into a coupler, and they thought to themselves,	10	A. (In English) Yes.
11	"Let's just slice off the end, make it a bit shorter",	11	CHAIRMAN: because of particular structural difficulties
12	and that particular piece of rebar was then fitted with	12	they were facing, who were experts in that field?
13	perhaps a shortened thread. That's sort of explicable	13	A. (In English) Not structural but difficulties on
14	and understandable, if it's just because we are having	14	installing the threaded bars onto the couplers.
15	difficulty with this particular piece of rebar.	15	MR PENNICOTT: But
16	A. (In English) It's not Fang Sheung.	16	CHAIRMAN: Can I just ask one question sorry,
17	Q. The problem we've got with your evidence, as we see it,	17	I apologise, but just before we go for lunch have you
18	I think, is that even before they've encountered any	18	ever sat down with anybody who's an executive in
19	particular problem in any particular area, at any	19	Leightons and had a heart-to-heart conversation in which
20	particular coupler, that it's all being cut before that	20	you have received a confession that this type of
21	happens, and there just doesn't seem any explanation as	21	corruption goes on?
22	to why they would do it. There's simply no advantage to	22	A. Yes. Malcolm, Malcolm Plummer.
23	Fang Sheung, there's no advantage to Leighton, there's	23	CHAIRMAN: All right.
		24	A. (In English) Malcolm Plummer, who is the project
24 25	no advantage to MTRC. Who is gaining any advantage, and what is it, from this process?	24	director of that particular site until certain time of

Commission of Inquiry into the Diaphragm Wall and Platform Slab Construction works at the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project

			Day
	Page 89		Page 91
1	August or September of 2016.	1	That's correct, is it not, Mr Poon?
2	CHAIRMAN: All right. Then one final question, and then	2	A. Correct.
3	we'll go for lunch, is: clearly, from what you are	3	Q. And you have made five witness statements to this
4	saying to us, I appreciate a lot of it is	4	Commission, and likewise the word "corruption" does no
5	post-rationalisation that's not a criticism, that's	5	appear in any of those five statements either?
6	just a statement but it would seem to me that once	6	A. Correct.
7	all this had sunk in to you, you would have had a very	7	Q. And so, that being the case, Mr Poon, I think I'm
8	compelling reason to press home action on the part of	8	entitled to ask you why it is that you have waited until
9	Leighton and the MTR; would that be right?	9	this morning to use that word. Can you explain
10	A. (In English) Yes.	10	yourself?
11	CHAIRMAN: Then the next question after lunch will be, "Did	11	A. I didn't wait until this morning. I did not wait until
12	you do that at or about that time?", I suppose.	12	this morning.
13	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.	13	Q. Well, you did wait until this morning so far as this
14	CHAIRMAN: But there we go. Mr Pennicott, thank you very	14	Commission is concerned, with respect.
15	much. It's now five past one. An hour and a quarter.	15	A. That's because, in Hong Kong, where there are
16	MR PENNICOTT: So 20 past, sir.	16	allegations on corruption, the department responsible is
17	CHAIRMAN: Yes, 2.20.	17	not the police or the Commission. It is the ICAC.
18	(1.03 pm)	18	There is the ICAC Ordinance.
19	(The luncheon adjournment)	19	Q. So why does that provide you with a reason for not
20	(2.22 pm)	20	mentioning the word "corruption" until this morning?
21	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, two short questions if I may. The first	21	I'm sorry, I just don't follow your line of thinking at
22	question is this. Would it be correct to say that by	22	the moment.
23	the middle of this year, the underlying gravity of what	23	A. There is the Prevention of Bribery Ordinance in
24	you had witnessed had become apparent to you, namely	24	Hong Kong. After a case has been file has been
25	that it involved corruption on a not on a merely	25	opened, it is not possible to reveal anything to a third
	Page 90		Page 92
1	isolated basis but almost systematic?	1	party. It's not allowed.
2	A. What you said, was it referring to the cutting of bars	2	Q. Well, Mr Poon, I am hearing what you say, and it may be
3	or corruption?	3	that there are greater minds in this room than mine
4	CHAIRMAN: Yes. The two go together, according to you.	4	no doubt, there are but I still don't follow,
5	A. (In English) Okay. Systematic, planned.	5	Mr Poon, why it is that you have waited until this
6	CHAIRMAN: That you were aware of?	6	morning to mention the word?
7	A. Yes.	7	A. Now, in this whole case, I've been helping three
8	CHAIRMAN: Then the second question and I just need	8	different organisations in their investigation. That
9	a "yes" or "no" answer and that will assist me had	9	includes this Commission, the police, and another
10	you reduced any of these allegations in your evidence	10	independent department.
11	into any of the statements?	11	Q. Sorry, which independent department are you referring
12	A. No.	12	to?
13	CHAIRMAN: That's fine. Thank you.	13	A. (In English) ICAC.
14	A. The only time was on the 13th, I told MTRC once,	14	Q. Right. CHAIRMAN: Lycould just montion Mr. Bonniaott
15 16	13 June. CHAIRMAN: Okay.	15 16	CHAIRMAN: I would just mention, Mr Pennicott MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir.
17	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, can I just pick up that point, if	17	CHAIRMAN: I hesitate to put myself forward as having
17	I may, and I think this really is just to put it into	17	anything other than a sort of Reader's Digest
10	context. You had the interview on 13 June with MTRC, at		understanding of what the ICAC does, but there is some
20	which you said you made the corruption allegation; yes?	20	provision somewhere about not being able to speak
20	A. (In English) Yes.	20	publicly about these things at a certain stage,
21			
21 22		22	I believe, but there's counsel here who will have a far
22	Q. As I indicated to you this morning, you then made six	22 23	I believe, but there's counsel here who will have a far better understanding than me.
		22 23 24	I believe, but there's counsel here who will have a far better understanding than me. MR PENNICOTT: I'm a bit similar to you, sir. ICAC is

Г

	Page 93		Page 95
1	exists in Hong Kong. I've had dealings with them in	1	still trying to understand what he was saying.
2	various guises before, in cases such as short piling and	2	Therefore, any purported explanation as to why threads
3	so forth, some years ago. Of course the problem one has	3	are being cut is obviously regarded as having some
4	is to what extent, in the context of this Commission,	4	degree of relevance.
5	one needs to explore, for example, when the ICAC might	5	Without being shy, what Mr Poon is now doing is, in
6	have first shown an interest, and so forth, because	6	line with what he is doing in other respects, trying to
7	there may be a time point there; I simply don't know.	7	do a "heads I win, tails you lose" situation, because
8	But of course this is a very serious allegation on	8	when he wanted to say it this morning, he had absolutely
9	any view of the matter, and I think, in an exchange that	9	no inhibition in mentioning the C word. So he did not
10	I had with Mr Poon at the outset of his	10	think that any Ordinance concerning confidentiality of
11	cross-examination earlier this morning, he seemed to	11	ICAC into possible corruption has inhibited him from
12	suggest that I or perhaps the legal team for the	12	actually uttering the C word this morning. So query
13	Commission were somehow targeting China Technology.	13	whether or not, irrespective of the nicety of the ICAC
14	Of course that's simply not the truth, and the	14	Ordinance, whether that was in fact what had "inhibited"
15	reason that China Technology are going first, and the	15	him from putting all these matters into a witness
16	transcript records, Mr Poon, because I've checked it,	16	statement in the first place.
17	that what was said on 24 September is that China	17	He can't pick and choose and blurt out this morning
18	Technology's evidence would be put under the microscope		and say, "Here I am, brave whistleblower, listen, listen
19	first and I emphasise that because everybody else	19	out there", and then when pressed, "Oh, gosh, I'm
20	is coming after you, apart from Intrafor. And the	20	terribly sorry, I'm gagged, not by a confidentiality
20	reason for you, as it were, being here first is that	21	agreement this time, but by the Ordinance."
22	everybody else then has the opportunity of seeking to	22	But those behind me are checking and it may be that
23	address the allegations that you're making.	23	there will be some sort of result soon, and that is the
24	Now, so far as corruption is concerned, it would	24	precise ambit of any "ban" on ICAC investigation,
25	appear that I perhaps can't take the matter any further.	25	whether or not one is only prohibited from saying that
	Page 94		Page 96
1	Whether anybody else wishes to try to do so, that's	1	he is being investigated or he is helping
2	a matter for them, but maybe I need to park that from	2	an investigation, or whether or not the ICAC Ordinance
3	the Commission's point of view at this moment, sir,	3	bans someone in the position of Mr Poon outside the ICAC
4	unless you feel that there is a line, as it were, that	4	investigation from whistleblowing at all.
5	we can pursue at this stage.	5	So that is something which, in my respectful
6	CHAIRMAN: Perhaps our position could be reserved.	6	submission, need not be parked, maybe a five-minute
7	MR PENNICOTT: Certainly it's going to be reserved.	7	adjournment would solve it, and I hope I may have
8	CHAIRMAN: Counsel for the parties of course are free to ask	8	actually prompted Mr Pennicott to ask the questions
9	such questions as they think will best defend their	9	which may need to be asked, namely did he feel inhibited
10	clients' interests.	10	or gagged this morning when he uttered the C word so
11	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.	11	righteously? Irrespective of the niceties, because it
12	CHAIRMAN: I don't think at this stage that there's any	12	may well be that, yes, on a proper construction of the
13	issue of confidentiality vested in Mr Poon.	13	Ordinance, it did ban him, but obviously he did not
14	MR PENNICOTT: No.	14	regard himself as being banned. That is the point.
15	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, can I just venture to suggest the	15	So maybe, if one wants to go along that line, let's
16	line of questioning put to Mr Poon by Mr Chairman went	16	pursue maybe a five-minute break to check actually the
17	to the reason why Mr Poon thought that anyone would want	17	position of the ICAC Ordinance.
18	to cut the threaded ends in such scale	18	I may have some answers here but maybe a five-minute
19	CHAIDMAN, M	19	break would deal with it.
	CHAIRMAN: Yes.		
20	MR SHIEH: and not just on isolated instances.	20	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
20 21		20 21	CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR SHIEH: Because if as a matter of law he is not gagged at
	MR SHIEH: and not just on isolated instances.	21	
21	MR SHIEH: and not just on isolated instances. CHAIRMAN: Yes.	21	MR SHIEH: Because if as a matter of law he is not gagged at
21 22	MR SHIEH: and not just on isolated instances. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR SHIEH: Mr Poon then pulled out the word "corruption" for	21 22	MR SHIEH: Because if as a matter of law he is not gagged at all, he would then have to say, "I'm terribly sorry,

	Page 97		Page 99
1	CHAIRMAN: Yes. All right.	1	the while of adjourning for five minutes, other people
2	MR SHIEH: I reveal all my hands now, unfortunately, but	2	can pick it up, then so be it, because we have
3	I have more in my pocket when it comes to my turn.	3	(unclear words due to coughing) as to the details
4	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	4	of corruption as suggested. That is a different point.
5	MR TO: Mr Chairman, if you look at a document called B3082.	5	CHAIRMAN: Yes, that's a different point, and certainly it's
6	this was what Mr Pennicott was talking about the meeting	6	open to be picked up and I'm sure you will be able to
7	of 13 June.	7	obtain the necessary advice while Mr Pennicott is
8	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	8	examining the witness a little further.
9	MR TO: We have got a record in terms of audio records of	9	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, that's right, and also of course I will
10	all the people involved, except four persons. Mr Poon	10	look at this again this evening, and if I feel I need to
11	did mention, for example, he mentioned the C word during	11	come back to it I don't really want to be pressed
12	that meeting, but as of today we can't even verify	12	into a five or ten-minute adjournment and then come back
13	because we don't even have the record of the the	13	to this. I'd rather take this in a rather more measured
14	voice records of these.	14	way.
15	CHAIRMAN: All right. We have some evidence. This is not	15	CHAIRMAN: Good.
16	the first time it's been raised. That was the purpose	16	MR PENNICOTT: And if we come back to it in the morning, we
17	of my question. I asked for a "yes" or "no" answer,	17	will, either with me or with somebody else.
18	whereas I thought it was best that I should then step	18	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
19	back from this. I had explored what I wanted to	19	MR PENNICOTT: Right, now, Mr Poon, let's go back to where
20	explore, which is what possible motive could there be to	20	we were. We were discussing that's you, Mr Poon, me
21	people carrying out the systematic actions that were	21	and the chairman various issues arising out of
22	described.	22	paragraphs 33 and 34 of your witness statement, as you
23	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.	23	will recall, before lunch.
24	CHAIRMAN: But I'm more than happy to adjourn for five	24	A. Yes, I recall that.
25	minutes, Mr Pennicott.	25	Q. The chairman's final point to you before lunch was,
	Page 98		Page 100
1	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I, standing here as counsel for the	1	"Well, if this was so important, presumably you would
2	Commission, was naturally taking a rather cautious	2	have reported it to MTRC or Leighton"; do you recall
3	approach.	3	that?
4	CHAIRMAN: The same as myself; I don't want to bring the	4	A. Yes.
5	Commission into difficulty.	5	Q. As it happens, if we go on in your witness statement,
6	MR PENNICOTT: Without actually knowing the answer, I didn't	6	you have a heading, "Reporting the incidents to Leighton
7	want to, as it were, shoot from the hip without knowing	7	in September 2015"; do you see that?
8	what the answer was, without having a chance to research	8	A. Yes.
9	the position.	9	Q. What you say here, and let's look at paragraph 35 first,
10	All I wanted to ask, which I did ask, was why did	10	is that:
11	you leave it until this morning to mention the C word?	11	"In or about early September 2015, Mr But also
12	Mr Poon has given his explanation as to why it was only	12	reflected to me that similar incidents occurred. He
13	this morning.	13	also attempted to stop those doing what they were doing,
14	Frankly, for my part, I'm prepared to park that for	14	namely cutting the threaded rebars but, again, to no
15	the moment. I don't think we need to adjourn. We're	15	avail."
16	not, I'm afraid, going to finish Mr Poon this afternoon	16	Now, Mr Poon, can I suggest to you that at least the
17	on any view, and if we need to come back to it, we'll	17	second sentence of that paragraph is incorrect, because
18	come back to it, either with me or with somebody else.	18	Mr But has told the Commission that he did not attempt
19	Unless you think that we ought to bottom this out	19	to stop those cutting the rebar because he did not see
20	CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh, would you object to that?	20	it as his responsibility. So do you accept that that
21	MR SHIEH: I'm perfectly content, but I have made my point,	21	second sentence is incorrect?
22	and that is to say that the reason why Mr Poon had	22	A. To my best knowledge, this statement is correct.
23	chosen in this Inquiry to raise it only orally, at	23	Q. All right. Well, obviously we've heard what Mr But has
24	a hearing, is going to be the subject of some	24	said and the Commission will have to decide, if it's
25	investigation. But if it is thought it may not be worth	25	important, who is telling the correct version.

	Page 101		Page 103
1	Going on, paragraphs 36 and 37 you say this:	1	I call him Gabriel So. Later on, after I gave the
2	"In September 2015, I reported the incidents in	2	statement, I told that police that actually they were
3	August 2015 to Mr So Yiu Wai"	3	father and son working at the construction site, so
4	And that I think is Gabriel So?	4	I quoted the wrong Chinese name, and at this point
5	A. (In English) Yes, Gabriel So.	5	I still don't remember their Chinese names, I only
6	Q. " the then superintendent of Leighton, and Mr So's	6	remember their English names.
7	superior Mr Khyle Rodgers, the then senior	7	Q. All right. It's Gabriel, anyway.
8	superintendent of Leighton."	8	Now, I'm going to, Mr Poon, leave this, any detail,
9	A. Correct.	9	to Leighton's counsel to put to you about this alleged
10	Q. The first point there is, Mr Poon, that Leighton	10	reporting that took place. But can I just ask you this
11 12	sorry, Mr So and Mr Rodgers, who will be coming along to	11	question, or two questions first of all, were they
12	give evidence in the next few weeks, say that you got them around the wrong way in terms of superiority; that	12 13	together, the three of you together, when you made this
13	is Mr So was Mr Rodgers' superior, so you've got this	13 14	report, or were there separate incidents? A. I remember that it was in a hotel, up above the
14	around the wrong way. Were you aware of that? Have you		construction site, with a shopping mall, and we were
16	read their witness statements?	16	having a drink at the food court of the shopping mall.
17	A. No idea. Not until now. I mean, I still don't believe	17	Q. Yes, and that's what you say in your police statement.
18	it, because Mr So all along received instructions from	18	It was the food forum, level M, is what you say in your
19	Mr Rodgers.	19	police statement; is that right?
20	Q. I think they probably know who was superior to whom,	20	A. Right.
21	Mr Poon.	21	Q. So the three of you were having a discussion together;
22	A. (In English) Yes.	22	there was not one reporting to Mr So and a separate
23	Q. So this wasn't something you checked; this was something		reporting to Mr Rodgers? The three of you were
24	you just had an impression about, is it?	24	together; is that right?
25	A. That's right.	25	A. In the same event.
	Page 102		Page 104
1	Q. All right.	1	Q. Okay. Following that reporting, you did not follow it
2	Now sorry, let me ask you that again: have you	2	up with anything in writing; no email, no letter,
3	read their witness statements, that is the witness	3	nothing of that nature?
4	statements of Mr So and Mr Rodgers?	4	A. Correct, I did not.
5	A. No.	5	Q. Then, moving on in usual statement, you say in
6	Q. You haven't? In that case, you won't know that they	6	paragraph 38:
7 8	both deny that this reporting to them that you relate here took place. They both deny it. So are they both	7 8	"That said, in mid-September 2015, I myself again
8 9	not telling the truth?	8 9	saw staff members of Leighton once again, cutting the threaded rebars."
10	A. If they deny, they definitely are telling lies.	10	Then, Mr Poon, this is not a criticism, but do we
11	Q. Right. So you are adamant that this reporting to Mr So	11	then really need to go to paragraph 40 and say:
12	and Mr Rodgers did take place?	12	"I immediately approached that person and tried to
13	A. The only mistake I have made is that Mr So Yiu Wai,	13	stop him"
14	regarding the Chinese name, I think I made it wrong.	14	Or does paragraph 40 follow from 39, where you say
15	Gabriel So should be the person I approached. This	15	you had an inspection with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?
16	Mr Gabriel So and Mr Khyle Rodgers, I definitely	16	A. That's right.
17	approached them.	17	Q. Okay. Let me try again. Paragraph 38:
18	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, is Mr Gabriel So Mr So Yiu Wai?	18	"That said, in mid-September 2015, I myself again
19	MR PENNICOTT: Yes. Well, it's the same Mr So.	19	saw staff members of Leighton once again, cutting the
20	A. No. No. I clarified that in the police statement.	20	threaded rebars."
21 22	CHAIRMAN: All right. So we're not talking about Mr So Yiu Wai, we're talking about Mr Gabriel So?	21 22	Is that a completely separate incident to the one you're referring to in paragraph 40?
22	MR PENNICOTT: We are talking about Mr Gabriel So.	22 23	A. (In English) Yes.
23	A. Let me put it this way. I cannot recall their Chinese	23 24	Q. Okay. Thank you. So, in mid-September, that took
25	name. I just remember their English names. For Mr So,		place. Did you take any photographs on that particular

Page 105         Proge 107           1         occasion that you are referring to at paragraph 387         1         c [in of approximately 10 seconds."           2         A. (In Fighish) No.         3         A. Right.           4         "The you say:         3         A. Right.           5         Mr So and Mr Rodgers for a site inspection."         4         Q. Wha's happened to those two photographs and the video cip?           6         Mr So and Mr Rodgers for a site inspection."         6         A. These two well, in fact let me explain about the photographs and the video cip?           7         A. Seems to be WhatsApp.         9         O. Can you just answer my question first and then go back to it if you want to supplement?           10         Q. Aday ou've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and the?         10         A. Well, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was asked to delete it.           13         that I par down a more accurate date.         13         video cip?; is that what you're telling the Commission?           14         A. Storen you any the more decays and the police was the 15 th the 22th, so you're actually marwed it down in for a songer to botographs and the video cip? or say you were requested to delete them from your phone; is that the video cip? or say you phone was the fully down and say or advally you say.           15         Q. Aday you say.         14         A. Nore requested to delete them? <tr< th=""><th>works</th><th>at the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project</th><th></th><th>Day 07</th></tr<>	works	at the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project		Day 07
2       A. (In English) No.       2       Do you see that?         3       O. Then you say:       2       Do you see that?         4       "Between 15 to 20 September 2015, 1 invited both       A. Right.         5       Mew did you make that invitation, Mr Proo? 1 Did you       For a stel inspection."       A. Right.         6       A. Seams to be WhatsApp.       O. Chan you just answer my question first and then go back.         10       Q. And you'xe got a period of 15 to 20 September, and       In assume you can't be more precise than that?         12       A. If's just a rough period because the police insisted       O. You were asked to delete the two photographs and the rough out is staft stratement to the 15th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in this statement to the 15th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in this statement. Just want to feer out saw one         16       this statement of Leight on a saw one       10         17       A. Mmm.       11       12         18       Q. And you say:       12       Now pausing three, what, on that cocasion, do you see with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?         12       Now pausing three, what, on that cocasion, do you see with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       12       Q. When did he do that?         13       a bundle of bars: what did you see on that day three were reports from our staff member to look at the size way going out, the puropose was not to look at the size way in the		Page 105		Page 107
2       A. (In English) No.       2       Do you see that?         3       O. Then you say:       2       Do you see that?         4       "Between 15 to 20 September 2015, 1 invited both       A. Right.         5       M. So and M.R Kodgers for a site inspection."       A. Right.         6       A. Seams to be WhatsApp.       C. A. These two - well, in fact let me explain about the phone. Thave many phones.         7       A. Seams to be WhatsApp.       O. You were asked to delete here any question first and then go back to to if you ware to supplement?         10       Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and the video clip, is that what you're telling the Commission?         12       A. If's just a rough period because the police insisted the lot be 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in this statement to the 15th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in this statement. Just wart to focus on this statement of Light what you've telling the Commission?         13       Q. And you say:       To in the witness statement. Just wart to focus on the two photographs and the video clip. Sith what you've referred to in the witness statement. Just wart to focus on the two photographs and the video clip. Sith what you've referred to in the witness statement. Just wart to focus on the two photographs and the video clip. Sith what you've referred to in the witness statement. Just wart to focus on the staff member of Light what you created to delete them?         13       were requested to delete them?       Sith freember of Light what you created rebars? </td <td>1</td> <td>occasion that you are referring to at paragraph 38?</td> <td>1</td> <td>clip of approximately 10 seconds."</td>	1	occasion that you are referring to at paragraph 38?	1	clip of approximately 10 seconds."
3       A. Right.         4       Retween 15 to 20 September 2015, 1 invited both         5       Mr So and Mr Rodgers for a site inspection."       6         6       How did you make that invitation, Mr Poor? Did you       7         7       A. Stepit.       4         9       What's happened to those two photographs and the video         10       Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and         11       A. Stepit.         12       A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted         13       M. Vell, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was         14       Q. Way. Well, actually what you told the police was the         15       15 th to the 23da, soy ou've actually narrowed it down in         16       thas the put down a more accurate date.         17       A. Minn.         18       Q. And you say:         19       - Marting the inspection, all three of us saw one         10       staff member of Leighton curting the inspection, all three of us saw one         19       - Sub actually saw?         20       staff member of Leighton curting the thraded rebars         21       staff member of Leighton curting the thraded rebars         23       sub actually saw?       Sub to the 20th.         24				
4       "Between 1's to 20 September 2015, 1 invited both       4       Q. What's happened to those two photographs and the video         5       Mr So and Mr Rodgers for a site inspection."       6       clip?         6       did you wate that invitation to a site inspection."       6       clip?         9       A. Seems to be WhatsApp.       9       A. These two – well, in fact let me explain about the phone. Thave many phones.       8       Q. Can you just answer my question first and then go back to it if you want to supplement?         10       Q. And you's got a period because the police insisted the trade of the 22nd, so you's eatnally narrowed it down in the site statement to the 15th to the 20th.       10       A. Mrell, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was acked to delete it.         11       Q. Kay. Well, actually what you told the police was the isstatement to the 15th to the 20th.       14       Q. Vou were asked to delete it.       15       Q. For the moment, let's just focus on these two photographs and the video clip. You say you "During the inspection,"       18       A. These two photographs and the video clip. You say you were reports from our staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars."         11       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day, there were some complaints about safety matters in other areas, soo 1 intervetass.       10       When did he do that?         12       were reports from our staff members are und walking around the areas, stop 1 inwiced staffy mences.       10				•
5       Mr So and Mr Rodgers for a site inspection."       5       clip?         6       How did you make that invitation, Mr Poor? Did you       6       A. Seet two - well, in fact let me explain about the         7       phone. I have many phones.       8       dd you set up that invitation to a site inspection?       6       A. Seens to be What SApp.         10       Q. And you've got a period of IS to 20 September, and       1       1       1       1         11       asteement to the 15th to the 20th.       1       A. Well, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was         15       15 th to the 23nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in       15       Q. Okay. Well, actually what you toid the police was the         17       A. Mmm.       1       Seet two photographs and the video clip. You say:         18       Q. And you say:       1       1         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       1       1         20       staff member of 1 cliption cutting the threader leabars       1       1       1         21       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       2       Q. Whor equested you to delete them?         23       ay use were which Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       2       A. Kaf Speed,       1       Q. Wher due to do tha?         24				e
6         How did you make that invitation, Mr Poor? Did you         6         A. These two – well, in fact the explain about the           7         have their telephone numbers? Did you email them? How         7         phone. I have many phones.         8         Q. Can you just answer my question first and then go back           9         A. Seems to be WhatsApp.         9         Q. Can you just answer my question first and then I was           11         I assume you can't be more precise than that?         10         A. Well, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was           12         A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted         13         video clip, is that what you're telling the Commission?           14         Q. Okay. Well, actually what you loid the police was the         14         A. Not only those.         15         Q. For the moment, I te's just focus on these two           16         this statement to the 15 th to the 20th.         16         photographs and this video. That's what you're referred           17         A. Mmm.         7         Touring the inspection, all three of us saw one         19         ver requested to delete therm from your phone; is that           21         say ou actually saw? Was if just one bar, two bars,         21         A. Karl Speed.           22         Q. When did he do that?         22         Q. When tid he do that?           23			5	
7         have their telephone numbers? Did you email them? How         7         phone. I have many phones.           8         did you set up that invitation to a site inspection?         8         Q. Can you just answer my question first and then go back           9         A. Seems to be WhatsApp.         8         Q. Can you just answer my question first and then go back           10         Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and         1         A. Kell, subsequently, 1showed Karl Speed, and then 1 was           11         asked to delete it.         A. Well, subsequently, 1showed Karl Speed, and then 1 was           12         A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted         13         Vide clip; is that what you're telling the commission?           14         Q. Okay. Well, actually marowed i down in         16         Potographs and the vide or long: how to solve recreates the police insisto?           15         15 th to the 25th.         16 th stratement to the 15th to the 20th.         17         A. Not only those.           16         Q. And you say:         18         the two photographs and the video clip. You say you           19         "During the inspection, all three of us saw one         19         vice requested you to delete them?           20         say on actually saw? Was it just on earry tho bors.         24         Q. When did he do than?           21	6		6	A. These two well, in fact let me explain about the
9       A. Seems to be WhatsApp.       9       to it if you want to supplement?         10       Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and       10         11       A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted       11         12       A. It's just a rough period because the police was the       12         15       15 th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed i down in       16         16       this transment 0 to 15 th to the 20th.       12         17       A. Mmm.       10         18       Q. And you say:       18         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19         10       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19         10       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19         21       Now, pausing there, what, on that cocasion, do you       23       A. Karl Speed.         22       Now, pausing there, what, on that cocasion, who yay       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       23       A. Karl Speed.         1       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       4       A. (In English) 2017.         3       I inwried him do go out to have a affer ty heek readed rebars.       5       A. IP September.	7		7	phone. I have many phones.
10       Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and 11 assume you can't be more precise than that?       10       A. Well, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was akked to delete it.         11       Jassume you can't be more precise than that?       11       akked to delete it.       12         2       A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted that I put down a more accurate date.       13       Vouwere asked to delete the two photographs and the video clip; is that what you're telling the Commission?         14       A. Not only those.       10       D. You were asked to delete the two photographs and the video clip; is that what you're telling the Commission?         15       15 tho the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed i down in this statement to the 15th to the 20th.       14       A. Not only those.         16       this statement to the 15th to the 20th.       15       Q. Okay, well, actually you've referred to in the viness statement.       110       D. Wole state         17       thomm.       17       to in the viness statement.       112       Wore requested to delete them from your phone; is that 20         21       Now, pausing there, what, on that cocasion, dvy ou staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars 21       21       A. Right.         22       Now, pausing there, what, on that doy, there 23       23       A. Carl Speed.       24       Q. When did he do that?         23       a b	8	did you set up that invitation to a site inspection?	8	Q. Can you just answer my question first and then go back
11       I assume you can't be more precise than that?       11       asked to delete it.         12       A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted       11       asked to delete it.         14       Q. Okay. Well, actually what you told the police was the       15       15 th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in         15       15 th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in       16       A. Not only those.       15         17       A. Mirm.       17       A. Not only those.       16       photographs and the video clip. You say you         18       Q. And you say:       18       thet was hotographs and the video clip. You say you         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       17       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         20       staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars       18       A. Right.         21       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion do you       23       say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars,       20       Who requested you to delete them?         23       a bundle of bars, what did you see on that occasion whon       20       Who requested you to delete them?         23       a bundle or bars, safty check.       1       Q. When did he do that?         2       was the porposenden dth age, thenoris on the vas asit?	9	A. Seems to be WhatsApp.	9	to it if you want to supplement?
12       A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted       12       Q. You were asked to delete the two photographs and the         13       that I put down a more accurate date.       13       video clip; is that what you're telling the Commission?         14       Q. Okay. Well, actually what you told the police was the       14       A. Not only those.         15       15 th to the 22nd, so you're actually narrowed it down in       16       photographs and this video. That's what you're referred         16       this statement to the 15 th to the 20th.       16       photographs and the video clip. You say you         18       Q. And you say:       17       16       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         20       saff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars       18       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         21       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion, do you       20       Were requested to delete them from your phone; is that         23       say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars,       21       A. Kight.       20         24       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       23       A. Karl Speed.       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       out mere your staff members that bars were being       1       Q. Which year?       2       A. (In English) 2017.	10	Q. And you've got a period of 15 to 20 September, and	10	A. Well, subsequently, I showed Karl Speed, and then I was
13       that I put down a more accurate date.       13       video clip: is that what you're telling the Commission?         14       Q. Okay. Well, actually what you told the police was the       14       A. Not only those. Not only those.         15       15 th to the 22nd, so you're actually narrowed it down in       15       Q. For the moment, lef's just focus on these two         16       this statement to the 15 th to the 20th.       16       photographs and this video. That's what you're referred         17       A. Mmm.       17       the two photographs and this video. That's what you're referred         18       Q. And you say:       18       the two photographs and this video. That's what you're referred         18       Q. And you say:       18       the two photographs and this video. That's what you're referred         21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.         22       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion ow hen       22       Q. Whore ndie do that?         23       ayou actually asay? Was it just one bar, two bars,       23       A. (In English) 2017.         24       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       you group use staff members that bars were being       1       Q. Which year?         2       were reports from our st	11		11	
14       Q. Okay. Well, actually what you told the police was the       14       A. Not only those. Not only those.         15       15 th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in       15       Q. For the moment, let's just focus on these two         16       this statement to the 15th to the 20th.       16       Photographs and this video. That's what you've referred         17       A. Mmm.       17       to in the witness statement. I just want to focus on         18       Q. And you say:       18       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         20       staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars       18       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.       22         23       say you actually saw? Was i just one bar, two bars,       23       A. Karl Speed.       24         2       When requested you to delete them?       25       A. 19 September.         2       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       24       Q. When did he do that?         2       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       2       A. Interpreter corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       5       M. PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not	12	A. It's just a rough period because the police insisted	12	Q. You were asked to delete the two photographs and the
15       15 th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in       15       Q. For the moment, let's just focus on these two         16       this statement to the 15th to the 20th.       16       photographs and this video. That's what you've referred         18       Q. And you say:       18       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19       were requested to delete them from your phone; is that         21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.       21         23       say you actually asaw? Was it just one bar, two bars,       23       A. Kaf Bpeed.         24       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       25       A. 19 September.         26       ever reports from our staff members on that day there       1       Q. Which year?         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       3       INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       5       M. PIONICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       7       Interpretation.       A. Intregreter courcets: 18 Sep	13	that I put down a more accurate date.	13	video clip; is that what you're telling the Commission?
16       this statement to the 15th to the 20th.       16       photographs and this video. That's what you've referred         17       A. Mmm.       to in the witness statement. I just want to focus on         18       Q. And you say:       17       to in the witness statement. I just want to focus on         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19       were requested to delete them from your phone; is that         20       staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars       20       right?         21       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion, do you       23       A. Karl Speed.         22       Now, pausing there, what diy ou see on that occasion when       20       Who requested you to delete them?         23       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       20       Who reduced to that?         25       you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       25       A. 19 September.         26       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there were being       2       A. (In English) 2017.         3       cutt. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       3       INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.         4       A. Unit English) 2017.       3       MIT ENPROW       MIT Boon, we come to paragraph 41 of your         10       A. If right. Then, you go on to sa	14	Q. Okay. Well, actually what you told the police was the	14	A. Not only those. Not only those.
17A. Mmm.17to in the witness statement. I just want to focus on18Q. And you say:18the two photographs and the video clip. You say you19"During the inspection, all three of us saw one18the two photographs and the video clip. You say you20staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars20right?21using a hydraulic disc cutter."21A. Right.22Say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars,23A. Karl Speed.23a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion who24Q. When did he do that?25you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?25A. 19 September.26were reports from our staff member on that day there1Q. Which year?2were reports from our staff members that bars were being1Q. Which year?3cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the3INTERPRETRE. Interpret corrects: 18 September.4site. By going out the purpose was not to look at the4A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.5cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not6complaints about safety matters in other areas, so7interpretation.7I vitted him to go out to have a safety check.8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers. </td <td>15</td> <td>15th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in</td> <td>15</td> <td></td>	15	15th to the 22nd, so you've actually narrowed it down in	15	
18       Q. And you say:       18       the two photographs and the video clip. You say you         19       "During the inspection, all three of us saw one       19       were requested to delete them from your phone; is that         21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.         22       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion, do you       22       Q. Who requested you to delete them?         23       say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars,       23       A. Karl Speed.         24       Q. Whor did he do that?       22       Q. Whor did he do that?         25       you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       25       A. 19 September.         2       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       1       Q. Which year?         2       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       1       NTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       5       MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not your flore and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at       9       you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.         7       I invited him to go out to have a safety check.       7       interpretation.       8       All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with         9       area, and then we witn	16			
19"During the inspection, all three of us saw one staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars using a hydraulic disc cutter."19were requested to delete them from your phone; is that right?20staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars a say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars, a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion, do you say you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?21A. Karl Speed. 2221A. Starl Speed. 23A. Karl Speed. 24Q. When did he do that? 25Page 1061A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there were reports from our staff members that bars were being 31Q. When did he do that? 252were reports from our staff members that bars were being 31Q. Which year? 223cutt. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the stice. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the stee. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at 91Q. Which year? 23A. Il right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with 9 you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.11Q. All right. Then you go on to say: 1110Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your witness statement, where you introduce the seven photographs that you have attached to the witness 3113stop him from cutting the threaded rebars."15Q. You say:14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it the was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."15<				
20       staff member of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars       20       right?         21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.         22       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion, do you       22       Q. Who requested you to delete them?         23       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       24       Q. Whor did he do that?         25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       24       Q. Whor did he do that?         26       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       1       Q. Which year?         2       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       1       Q. Which year?         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       3       INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       4       A. (In English) 2017.         5       cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some       6       your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it wa just         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       1       Inrepretation.         7       I inwited him to go out to have a safety check.       8       All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with       9         9       orat, if whyle Rodgers.				
21       using a hydraulic disc cutter."       21       A. Right.         22       Q. Whor equested you to delete them?       23         23       say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars, you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars, you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       23       A. Karl Speed.         24       Q. When did he do that?       23       A. Karl Speed.         25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       1       Q. When did he do that?         26       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       3       Interpretation.         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       4       A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.         5       cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some       5       MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       7       interpretation.         7       I invited him to go out to have a safety check.       8       All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with         9       area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at       9       you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.         10       the time was disk, h				
22       Now, pausing there, what, on that occasion, do you       22       Q. Who requested you to delete them?         23       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       23       A. Karl Speed.         24       a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when       24       Q. Who requested you to delete them?         25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       25       A. (In English) 2017.         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       3       INTERPRETER: Interpret corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       1       Q. Which year?         5       cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some       5       M. RENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       7       I invited him tog oo ut to have a safety check.       8         7       I inweidately approached that person and tried to       8       All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with         9       opolem torically, why would it       14       A. Yes.       15         10       the time was with Khyle Rodgers.       15       De problem to uting the threaded rebars.'' Nro, in       15       Q. Suptember 2015, I, again,				
23       say you actually saw? Was it just one bar, two bars, a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       23       A. Karl Speed.       24       Q. When did he do that?         25       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       25       A. 19 September.       Page 108         1       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       1       Q. Which year?       2       A. (In English) 2017.         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       4       Site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       1       Q. Which year?         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       4       A. (In English) 2017.       3         5       cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some       5       MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       7       intright. Mer on, Mr Pon, Ithink it was just         11       in the was with Khyle Rodgers.       10       Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your         12       "I immediately approached that person and tried to       13       statement; yes?         13       stop him from cutting the threaded rebars."       14       A. Yes.         14       Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, why would it		• •		-
24a bundle of bars; what did you see on that occasion when you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?24Q. When did he do that? 25A. 19 September.26Page 106Page 1081A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there were reports from our staff members that bars were being a cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the stite. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the complaints about safety matters in other areas, so I invited him to go out to have a safety check.1Q. Which year?3I remember, on that day, there were some complaints about safety matters in other areas, so I invited him to go out to have a safety check.3INTERPRETER: Interpret corrects: 18 September.4A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not or your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.88I remember, out there, we started walking around the area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at 1099Q. All right. Then you go on to say:1111Q. All right. Then you go on to say:1112"I immediately approached that person and tried to 13 stop him from cutting the threaded rebars."1515be a problem to cut the threaded rebars."1516front of me, asked that staff member to continue with 171617Leighton cutting the threaded rebars."1718A. That's right.1619Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my 				· · · ·
25       you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?       25       A. 19 September.         Page 106       Page 108         1       A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there       1       Q. Which year?         2       were reports from our staff members that bars were being       2       A. (In English) 2017.         3       cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the       3       INTERPRETER: Interpret corrects: 18 September.         4       site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the       4       A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.         5       cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some       5       MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not         6       complaints about safety matters in other areas, so       6       your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just         7       I invited him to go out to have a safety check.       7       interpretation.         8       I remember, out there, we started walking around the       8       All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with         9       area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at       9       you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.         10       the time was with Khyle Rodgers.       10       Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your         11       Q. All right. Then you go on to say:				
Page 106Page 1061A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there1Q. Which year?2were reports from our staff members that bars were being1Q. Which year?3cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the1INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.4site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the1INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.4site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the4A. (In English) 2017.5cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not6complaints about safety matters in other areas, so7interpretation.7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the9your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Witness statement, where you introduce the seven1112"I immediately approached that person and tried to1213stop him from cutting the threaded rebars."1514Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it1415be a problem to cut the threaded rebars."1516front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16		· · · · ·		-
1A. Let me give more details. I remember on that day there2were reports from our staff members that bars were being3cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the4site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the5cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some6complaints about safety matters in other areas, so7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11Timmediately approached that person and tried to13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,21Mr Poon?22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.23Q. All right. You say:24A. (In English) Sure.	25	you were with Mr So and Mr Rodgers?	25	A. 19 September.
2were reports from our staff members that bars were being 32Å. (In English) 2017.3cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some 63INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.4site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some 64A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.5mc Rombal Safety matters in other areas, so 7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the 9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at 109you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven 1213stop him from cutting the threaded rebars.13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it 1515Q. You say:15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars."18A. That's right.18cutter. I		Page 106		Page 108
3cut. I therefore arranged with Gabriel to go out of the site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some complaints about safety matters in other areas, so I invited him to go out to have a safety check.3INTERPRETER: Interpreter corrects: 18 September.7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at the time was with Khyle Rodgers.6All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars? Nonetheless, the mas doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with to what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of thereaded rebars."19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my carlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, 20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2121Q. All right. You say:23A. All right. You say:		•	1	
4site. By going out, the purpose was not to look at the4A. (In English) 18 September, year 2017.5cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not6complaints about safety matters in other areas, so6your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars."15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars."18A. That's right.10Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon19Q. Can I just go back		-	2	· · · ·
5cutting. I remember, on that day, there were some complaints about safety matters in other areas, so I invited him to go out to have a safety check.5MR PENNICOTT: Thank you. We've got it clear now. It's not your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at the time was with Khyle Rodgers.8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with 910the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your witness statement, where you introduce the seven 1211Q. All right. Then you go on to say:1112"I immediately approached that person and tried to 131213statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it tfort of me, asked that staff member to continue with what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."1516front of me, asked that staff member to continue with what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."1619Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my calier question: how many rebars are we talking about, 2020Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2127A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut. 2323A. (In English) Sure.2323Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.		• •		
6complaints about safety matters in other areas, so6your fault, I don't think, Mr Poon, I think it was just7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?" Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. Sa				
7I invited him to go out to have a safety check.7interpretation.8I remember, out there, we started walking around the8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19phone to take 7 photographs."2020Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my1921Mr Poon?2122A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.2223Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
8I remember, out there, we started walking around the area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at the time was with Khyle Rodgers.8All right. Well, I'm not going to pursue that with you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless, the area and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it the aproblem to cut the threaded rebars?" Mr So, in front of me, asked that staff member to continue with the was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of "On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, 20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2121Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.23A. (In English) Sure.				
9area, and then we witnessed that exactly. Gabriel at the time was with Khyle Rodgers.9you. If somebody else wants to, no doubt they will.10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.23A. (In English) Sure.23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				1
10the time was with Khyle Rodgers.10Then, Mr Poon, we come to paragraph 41 of your11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,14A. Yes.14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars."19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.23A. (In English) Sure.23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
11Q. All right. Then you go on to say:11witness statement, where you introduce the seven12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,14A. Yes.14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22A. (In English) Sure.23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
12"I immediately approached that person and tried to12photographs that you have attached to the witness13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless,13statement; yes?14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.23Q. All right. You say:23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
13stop him from cutting the threaded rebars. Nonetheless, Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in front of me, asked that staff member to continue with mka he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."13statement; yes?16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."15Q. You say:17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, Mr Poon?20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2121Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were at the site on 22 September?23A. (In English) Sure.23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
14Mr So stopped me and asked, rhetorically, 'why would it14A. Yes.15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."17Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
15be a problem to cut the threaded rebars?' Mr So, in15Q. You say:16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of17what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
16front of me, asked that staff member to continue with what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."16"On 22 September 2015, I, again, saw staff of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, Mr Poon?20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2121Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were at the site on 22 September?22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
<ul> <li>17 what he was doing, namely cutting the threaded rebars."</li> <li>18 A. That's right.</li> <li>19 Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my</li> <li>20 earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,</li> <li>21 Mr Poon?</li> <li>22 A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.</li> <li>23 Q. All right. You say:</li> <li>17 Leighton cutting the threaded rebars with hydraulic disc</li> <li>18 cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile</li> <li>19 phone to take 7 photographs."</li> <li>20 Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon</li> <li>21 Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were</li> <li>22 at the site on 22 September?</li> <li>23 A. (In English) Sure.</li> </ul>				
18A. That's right.18cutter. I (secretly) used my personal Huawei mobile19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my19phone to take 7 photographs."20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about,20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
19Q. Can I just go back because I don't think you answered my earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, Mr Poon?19phone to take 7 photographs."20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2120Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2122A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
20earlier question: how many rebars are we talking about, Mr Poon?20Pausing there just give me a moment, Mr Poon 2121Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.		•		
21Mr Poon?21Mr Poon, are you confident, are you sure, that you were22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
22A. As far as I could see, just one or two bars being cut.22at the site on 22 September?23Q. All right. You say:23A. (In English) Sure.				
23 Q. All right. You say: 23 A. (In English) Sure.				
1	24	"I (secretly) took out a Huawei mobile phone, which	24	Q. Could I ask you, please, to be shown bundle C8,
25 belongs to Chinat, and took 2 photographs and a video 25 page 5720. Mr Poon, this is the Leighton check-in time			25	· · · ·

1	Page 109		Page 111
1	and check-out time document.	1	present on 22 September, which seems a rather important
2	A. Mmm.	2	point, Mr Poon, given that you say you took these
3	Q. And we are looking at September. I'll show you how	3	photographs on that particular day.
4	I know that in a moment, if you need me to. You	4	A. That's right. I was identified in the photo.
5	personally are the second entry up from the bottom, is	5	Q. All right.
6	that correct, on 5720?	6	A. I remember that event clearly.
7	A. Correct.	7	Q. All right.
8	Q. And according to this record, you were there, as we can	8	A. Someone did try to stop me from taking the photos.
9	see, for the whole week beginning 7 September	9	Q. So you think we can identify you from the photographs;
10	A. Correct.	10	is that what you are saying?
11	Q the whole week beginning 14 September; do you see	11	A. You can't see me, but you can see the one who's trying
12	that? But there is no entry in respect of yourself	12	to stop me.
13	between 19 September and 28 September; do you see that?	13	Q. Okay. We're going to look at the photographs in
14	A. Right, I see that.	14	a moment, Mr Poon
15	Q. That's why I've asked you whether you are confident and	15	A. (In English) Okay.
16	sure that you were at the site, taking these	16	
17	photographs, as you say you did, on 22 September. Are	17	A. One more thing. I never stay in the site up to
18	you able to explain why you didn't check in and check	18	midnight. The record of the 7th says I stayed until
19	out on 22 September?	19	12.26.
20	A. Let me reiterate: I don't always sign in or out. For	20	Q. Yes.
21	the Leighton card, if you need to clock in, you need to	21	A. Unless I'm a Superman, how come I can return by 7.58 am?
22	first of all produce the Leighton staff card, you need	22	Q. Mr Poon, before I close this file and move on to
23	to tap that card at the turnstile for electronic	23	a different point, can I just pick up a point
24	verification before you have the palm print. If	24	I mentioned to you this morning, which is there are four
25	I didn't bring along the card, I couldn't clock in.	25	Mondays in September, 7, 14, 21 and 28, and it was on
	Page 110		Page 112
1	Q. Mr Poon, it appears from this record that you	1	one or more of those occasions you said you had your
2	consistently, as I've just pointed out to you, clocked	2	discussion with Mr Rooney. It appears, again, from this
3	in and clocked out for the two weeks beginning on	2	
		3	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you
4	7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of	4	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the
5	7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.	4 5	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25
5 6	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li></ul>	4 5 6	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if
5 6 7	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li><li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out</li></ul>	4 5 6 7	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course
5 6 7 8	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li><li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been
5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li><li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?
5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li><li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li><li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li><li>A. That's right.</li><li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li><li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own</li></ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out.</li> </ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I</li> </ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out.</li> <li>Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of</li> </ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out.</li> <li>Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out.</li> <li>Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25 respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that? A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out.</li> <li>Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> <li>Q. I don't really worry or want to speculate, Mr Poon, what</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25</li> <li>respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.</li> <li>Q. But what this does show how important it is, I do not know is that you weren't there on Monday, the 21st, or Monday the 28th?</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> <li>Q. I don't really worry or want to speculate, Mr Poon, what you did or did not do on 29 September. I'm more interested to know what you were doing on 22 September. Again, I can only work with the records I've got, and</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25</li> <li>respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.</li> <li>Q. But what this does show how important it is, I do not know is that you weren't there on Monday, the 21st, or Monday the 28th?</li> <li>A. I am sure I was there. And I don't know why, on the</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 111 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> <li>Q. I don't really worry or want to speculate, Mr Poon, what you did or did not do on 29 September. I'm more interested to know what you were doing on 22 September. Again, I can only work with the records I've got, and I'm, counsel for the Commission, giving you</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25</li> <li>respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.</li> <li>Q. But what this does show how important it is, I do not know is that you weren't there on Monday, the 21st, or Monday the 28th?</li> <li>A. I am sure I was there. And I don't know why, on the 29th, I only had the exit time; there was no time for my</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 177 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> <li>Q. I don't really worry or want to speculate, Mr Poon, what you did or did not do on 29 September. I'm more interested to know what you were doing on 22 September. Again, I can only work with the records I've got, and I'm, counsel for the Commission, giving you an opportunity, before no doubt somebody else will be</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25</li> <li>respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.</li> <li>Q. But what this does show how important it is, I do not know is that you weren't there on Monday, the 21st, or Monday the 28th?</li> <li>A. I am sure I was there. And I don't know why, on the 29th, I only had the exit time; there was no time for my entry. So it shows that it's not reliable.</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>7 September, and then there is a considerable gap of eight or nine days.</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. So what happened? You clock in and clock out consistently, and then there is an eight or nine-day gap where you didn't do so at all.</li> <li>A. Well, I didn't consistently clock in and out. That's not true. Because I didn't need to calculate my own wages, it wasn't really necessary for me to clock in or out. Second, if you take a look at the 29th well, am I a ghost or not? Because there's only a record of clocking out but not clocking in. Did I just jump into the site and then jump out of the site at 1946 hours?</li> <li>Q. I don't really worry or want to speculate, Mr Poon, what you did or did not do on 29 September. I'm more interested to know what you were doing on 22 September. Again, I can only work with the records I've got, and I'm, counsel for the Commission, giving you</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>record, which is all I've got to work with, that you certainly were there on Monday the 7th and Monday the 14th, quite early in the morning, at 7.19 and 7.25</li> <li>respectively. So would I be right in suggesting that if you had your discussions with Mr Rooney, which of course he doesn't accept you did have, it would have been either on the 7th or the 14th; would you accept that?</li> <li>A. Let me say this again. I don't trust these Leighton records, which can be altered. And in respect of the case of Li Run Chao, the Leighton record shows that he only entered the scene on the 12th, but the work permit issued by Leighton shows it's the 11th. Here the record shows that I would arrive early, on a Monday, because I had to get prepared for the site walk, and I'm rarely absent on Mondays.</li> <li>Q. But what this does show how important it is, I do not know is that you weren't there on Monday, the 21st, or Monday the 28th?</li> <li>A. I am sure I was there. And I don't know why, on the 29th, I only had the exit time; there was no time for my</li> </ul>

	Page 113		Page 115
1	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I've been wondering about that myself.	1	statement. The second sentence says:
2	I was going to ask.	2	"I" this is on 22 September, paragraph 41
3	A. (In English) Late, late. Late and early leave.	3	"used my personal Huawei mobile phone to take
4	MR PENNICOTT: The only explanation that someone has	4	7 photographs", and then you produce the seven
5	suggested it might be is late or early.	5	photographs, the first one of which we've just been to.
6	A. (In English) Late or early.	6	That's what it says in your witness statement.
7	Q. Late if it's the morning, leaving early if it's red in	7	If you wish to correct that, please tell us how you
8	the evening; is that right	8	would like to correct it.
9	A. (In English) Yes, the second-last on the right-hand	9	A. It's a second device. I told the police that it was not
10	side, we have the second-last to the third-last columns,	10	a Huawei phone, it was the Z2 kept in the site office.
11	showing the minutes that they late or early leave.	11	Q. So it was the camera that is referred to on this detail;
12	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I'm not sure I necessarily want to		is that right?
13	pursue this, I'm just interested, but it seems odd to	13	A. Z2. I don't know what model this is. It's Xperia.
14	me so I can see an 8.10 which is in black, and I can	14	Q. The model number on page 232.1, it says, "Program
15	see an 8.01 in red, but maybe this is a red herring.	14	name: Camera 360", and then various image details are
16	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. Very dry. I suspect that perhaps	16	· · ·
17	one of the Leighton witnesses ought to explain, if we	17	given. If you flick over the page to 232.2, it's the
17	need to do it.		same photograph but with some more information. It says
	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.	18	it's a camera make, Sony, camera model, D5303. So this
19	-	19	is where I've got my information from, Mr Poon.
20	A. (In English) So it is unreliable.	20	A. No recollection of this model. The camera I kept on the
21	MR PENNICOTT: Well, I hear what you say, and Mr Poon, I've	21	site was Xperia Z2.
22	just given you the opportunity of looking at that	22	Q. I will leave it to others who have produced this
23	particular document.	23	information to try to unravel that particular point,
24	Now, the photographs. Can we start, please, with	24	because so far as I can tell, what I'm being told from
25	D1/226. That's the first photograph, Mr Poon, that you	25	this information is that it was this Sony camera. You
	Page 114		Page 116
1	have exhibited to your statement?	1	seem to be disagreeing.
2	A. Yes.	2	A. It may be it's just a camera, the model of a camera
3	Q. Before we look at any more of these photographs, could	3	the lens, rather. Maybe it's just the model of the
4	I please invite you to go to page 232.1.	4	lens.
5	A. (In English) Yes.	5	Q. Okay. But the Xperia is a Sony camera?
6	Q. Where we have some analysis of the details of the	6	A. I have only used that model once; I have no recollection
7	instrument, put it that way, that took the photograph.	7	of that.
8	A. (In English) Okay.	8	Q. All right. Let's go back to the photographs, Mr Poon.
9	Q. And all of the photographs that were taken on	9	226. First of all, can you identify the area of the
10	27 September, according to this material that we have	10	site where this photograph was taken?
11			
	been given, were taken on a Sony camera, model D5303	11	A. I cannot remember, not from this photo, but if given
12	A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.	12	time I may be able to check.
12 13	<ul><li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li><li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your</li></ul>	12 13	time I may be able to check. Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on
12 13 14	<ul><li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li><li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li></ul>	12 13 14	<ul><li>time I may be able to check.</li><li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you</li></ul>
12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15	<ul><li>time I may be able to check.</li><li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while,</li></ul>
12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16	<ul><li>time I may be able to check.</li><li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you</li></ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul><li>time I may be able to check.</li><li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li></ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the statement given to the police. I explained to the</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so far as I can tell from the various records, Mr Poon, the</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the statement given to the police. I explained to the police, when the statement was taken, that at first</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so far as I can tell from the various records, Mr Poon, the rebar that was going on on 22 September was in</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the statement given to the police. I explained to the police, when the statement was taken, that at first I took the photos with my Huawei phone, and then I took</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so far as I can tell from the various records, Mr Poon, the rebar that was going on on 22 September was in area C1-4, but you can't confirm one way or the other</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the statement given to the police. I explained to the police, when the statement was taken, that at first I took the photos with my Huawei phone, and then I took seven photos with another device, not with my Huawei</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so far as I can tell from the various records, Mr Poon, the rebar that was going on on 22 September was in area C1-4, but you can't confirm one way or the other whether this is C1-4 or some other area?</li> </ul>
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) No, Xperia Z2.</li> <li>Q not on a Huawei phone, which is what you say in your witness statement.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Can you explain the position? What is your explanation?</li> <li>A. This instrument is different from my Huawei mobile phone. I already told the police that it was from a second another device. We can take a look at the statement given to the police. I explained to the police, when the statement was taken, that at first I took the photos with my Huawei phone, and then I took</li> </ul>	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>time I may be able to check.</li> <li>Q. Let's go back a stage. You made this special visit on 22 September, you tell us. Do you recall which area you went to? You were clearly there for a little while, taking photographs. Can you recall which area you visited?</li> <li>A. C2-3, C2-6, and thereabouts.</li> <li>Q. Because I thought you might have said C1-4, because, so far as I can tell from the various records, Mr Poon, the rebar that was going on on 22 September was in area C1-4, but you can't confirm one way or the other</li> </ul>

	Page 117		Page 119
1	1818 hours. In the report submitted by the MTRC to the	1	MR PENNICOTT: Thank you, sir.
2	government, it's clearly stated when the rebar works was		Chairman, does that help?
3	ongoing at whatever areas, in which area the works were		CHAIRMAN: Yes, it does, thank you.
4	ongoing, we can clearly check the dates. I can do it	4	MR PENNICOTT: Thank you.
5	now, if you want.	5	Mr Poon, go back, please, if you would, one page to
6	Q. That's okay. I've suggested to you that if it's any	6	227. As I said, this is a slight mystery, because what
7	area, that it's likely to be C1-4, because that is where	7	you've told us in your witness statement is you're
8	the rebar was being installed on 22 September. You can	8	attaching seven photographs that you took on
9	agree with me, disagree with me, or say you don't know.	9	22 September, but unfortunately, if one looks at the
10	A. I don't want to guess. I want to check out the fact.	10	date of this photograph, on 227, it's actually dated
11	Q. All right.	11	4 September; do you see that?
12	What we can see in this photograph, it appears, is	12	A. Yes.
12	what we can see in this photograph, it appears, is what? One worker, using a tool to cut through a bit of	12	Q. And what's your explanation for that?
13	rebar?	14	A. It was wrongly attached. This is not the one. 227 is
14	A. Yes.	15	not the one.
15		16	Q. Okay. So do you wish to say anything about this
10	Q. Now, you can't tell us the precise area. Can you tell us at what level the worker is at? Is he at the lower	17	
17		17	particular photograph, what we can see on what you
18 19	level of the EWL slab or the higher level? A. At the surface of the lower level.	18	if you took this on 4 December?
			A. This was taken during another period.
20	Q. Right, the lower level. The surface of the lower level?	20 21	Q. Yes, in early September A. Yes.
21	A. (In English) Yes.		
22	Q. Understood.	22	Q and I can tell you, if the information is correct,
23	Now, the second photograph, Mr Poon, is a bit of	23	this was taken on a Huawei phone.
24	a puzzle. It's at D227	24	A. No, maybe not, but I couldn't recall, really.
25	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just for my benefit, this first	25	I couldn't recall at all. But again there is a series
	Page 118		Page 120
1	photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut,	1	of photos for this.
2	photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?	2	of photos for this. Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?
2 3	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light,</li></ul>	2 3	of photos for this. Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon? A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take
2 3 4	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li></ul>	2 3 4	of photos for this. Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon? A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	of photos for this. Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon? A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6	of photos for this. Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon? A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>of photos for this.</li><li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li><li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li><li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>of photos for this.</li><li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li><li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li><li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li><li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li><li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227;</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the wooden plank.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that don't remain help us; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the wooden plank.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So this is a bar being laid on top</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that don't remain help us; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes. No, no, no, it helps me, because in this photo you</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the wooden plank.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So this is a bar being laid on top of the reinforcement cage that's already been fixed, and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that don't remain help us; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes. No, no, no, it helps me, because in this photo you can see the person who stopped me.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the wooden plank.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So this is a bar being laid on top of the reinforcement cage that's already been fixed, and the bar that's being laid on top of the cage is the one</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that don't remain help us; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes. No, no, no, it helps me, because in this photo you can see the person who stopped me.</li> <li>Q. Ah. Good point.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>photograph, which shows a rebar seemingly being cut, there's no sign of any threading; would you agree?</li> <li>A. This is easy to tell, because threads reflect light, metallic silver in colour, it reflects any light.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are suggesting that white blur in the middle of the machine is actually a gap in the machine and we can see the thread through the gap which is reflecting light?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: Thank you.</li> <li>A. Other photos are clearer.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes, indeed. Let's skip over the one I was going to. If you go to page 228, is that a close-up</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q of what we were looking at on 226?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I understand, in this photograph, which bar is being cut?</li> <li>A. The one on the wooden plank, the T40 bar placed on the wooden plank.</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So this is a bar being laid on top of the reinforcement cage that's already been fixed, and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>of photos for this.</li> <li>Q. Did you take this photograph, Mr Poon?</li> <li>A. I can't remember. I tried to recall, because I did take many photos, for this particular photo there's not a specific case that would remind me, so I could remember.</li> <li>Q. All right. Do we know which area this is? Can you pinpoint which area this photograph was taken in?</li> <li>A. This area is definitely to the east. You mean 227; right? It's the east diaphragm wall.</li> <li>Q. Yes, but which area, are you able to say?</li> <li>A. It could be C2-3, C2-5 or C2-6.</li> <li>Q. And we certainly know this is at the lower level because we can see the "plus 1.02"; do you agree?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Now, we looked at the photograph at D228. My understanding, Mr Poon, is that the photographs at 229 and 230 are photographs that you describe in your witness statement as simply random photographs that don't remain help us; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes. No, no, no, it helps me, because in this photo you can see the person who stopped me.</li> </ul>

Commission of Inquiry into the Diaphragm Wall and Platform Slab Construction works at the Hung Hom Station Extension under the Shatin to Central Link Project

	Page 121		Page 123
1	would you like to look at?	1	"Photograph 6 showed damaged couplers at
2	A. I couldn't recall the sequence. I think it's the	2	area C1-4 and area C1-5."
3	blurred one first. I tell you why I didn't use the	3	First of all, how do we know that this is at C1-4
4	phone after that, because for every photo that was taken	4	and C1-5?
5	with this phone is almost always blurred. In the photo,	5	A. At the time the police asked me to look at all the bar
6	there's actually a person, that's the person in charge	6	bending time, so this was first a police statement and
7	of bar bending, Joe.	7	now we are just including it in my statement later.
8	Q. Joe Chung?	8	Q. Yes, okay, but how did you deduce, how did you reason,
9	A. I don't know whether his surname is Cheung or Chung.	9	that this was in C1-4 or C1-5?
10	I just know he's called Joe.	10	A. Because, at the time, it was only at that location there
11	CHAIRMAN: And he is the person on the left-hand side of the	11	was bar bending going on. At the time MTRC report is
12	photograph?	12	open, of course, so at the time we referred to that
13	A. (In English) Yes.	13	report, there's a table at the end of the report that
14	CHAIRMAN: With a yellow helmet?	14	gives the start and completion time of the bar fixing
15	A. (In English) Yes.	15	for every bay.
16	MR PENNICOTT: And he's from Fang Sheung; is that right?	16	Q. All right. Do you know whether this was at the lower or
17	A. Yes, the person in charge for Fang Sheung, Joe.	17	the higher level?
18	Q. He'll be giving evidence I think either later this week	18	A. Now, this photo is about the middle section and the
19	or next.	19	upper level.
20	So it's definitely 229 we need to look at.	20	Q. These are the couplers, you say, towards the upper
21	There's a person on the left of 230. If you look at	21	level?
22	230, Mr Poon. Is that Joe as well?	22	A. (In English) Yes.
23	A. Yes, yes, the one on the left again is still him.	23	Q. And why do you say they are damaged?
24	Q. Okay. This time again we can see, even if we can't	24	A. Actually, after, you know, blasting the concrete, and if
25	identify the area, we know we're at the lower level?	25	we
	Page 122		Page 124
1	A. Yes.	1	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I'm going deaf in my dotage along with
2	Q. Because we can see the "plus 1.020" in the distance;	2	everything else and I can barely hear it.
3	yes?	3	Okay, continue, please.
4	A. (In English) 2.82.	4	A In fast in Hong Vang, for all mashaniaal asymptomy used
_			A. In fact, in Hong Kong, for all mechanical couplers used
5	Q. "Plus 1.020", here.	5	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for
5 6	<ul><li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li><li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li></ul>	5 6	
6 7	<ul><li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li><li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li><li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked</li></ul>	5 6 7	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor
6	<ul><li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li><li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li></ul>	5 6	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in.
6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right,
6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see.
6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in.</li> <li>Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see.</li> <li>The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph,</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.</li> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one;</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed. Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed. <ul> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.     Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.     Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say. You seem unsure.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> <li>A. If the coupler head was hit at any point that means</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed. <ul> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say. You seem unsure.</li> <li>A. (In English) Let me double-check, please.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> <li>A. If the coupler head was hit at any point that means using this hammer, the electric hammer, that hit it</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.         <ul> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say. You seem unsure.</li> <li>A. (In English) Let me double-check, please.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Photograph 6 I think this is photograph 6;</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> <li>A. If the coupler head was hit at any point that means using this hammer, the electric hammer, that hit it then definitely, almost definitely, you cannot screw the</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed. <ul> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say. You seem unsure.</li> <li>A. (In English) Let me double-check, please.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Photograph 6 I think this is photograph 6; maybe it's not. Yes, this is photograph 6.</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> <li>A. If the coupler head was hit at any point that means using this hammer, the electric hammer, that hit it then definitely, almost definitely, you cannot screw the bar in; it's almost always the case.</li> </ul>
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. "Plus 1.020", here.</li> <li>A. (In English) Sorry. I've got this one.</li> <li>Q. And we know the higher level is a figure we have looked at before, with the Intrafor witness, plus 2.82, which is the higher level?</li> <li>A. Mmm.</li> <li>Q. Okay.</li> <li>A. (In English) That is exactly the surface of the EWL track slab.</li> <li>Q. Indeed.         <ul> <li>Then if we could go, please, to the next photograph, page D231.</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In your witness statement, Mr Poon, you say that this shows damaged couplers. I think that's what you say. You seem unsure.</li> <li>A. (In English) Let me double-check, please.</li> <li>Q. Yes. Photograph 6 I think this is photograph 6;</li> </ul>	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>in Hong Kong, they are CNC products. CNC stands for computerised pneumatic cutting. In other words, it's precision cutting. So, if there's impact or some minor blasting of the thread, then it cannot be screwed in. Now, we see on this photo, closer to the right, where I'm pointing at, there is one hole you can see. The blasting is such that the edge of the thread is particularly thick (indicating).</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: The witness is pointing to the fourth coupler circle, distinctively silver, on the photograph to the left of the yellow pipe that is going up the right-hand side. Sorry, fifth. It looks like it's the fifth one; quite right.</li> <li>A. Yes, yellow.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, you were saying?</li> <li>A. If the coupler head was hit at any point that means using this hammer, the electric hammer, that hit it then definitely, almost definitely, you cannot screw the</li> </ul>

Г

	Page 125		Page 127
1	China Technology was asked by Leighton to provide	1	A. (In English) Yes.
2	a quotation for doing some of this work, to expose the	2	Q. This had nothing to do with the removal of the concrete
3	couplers; is that right?	3	at the top of the diaphragm wall; this was just for the
4	A. Well, it should be put this way. Exposing the coupler,	4	face of the diaphragm wall, is that right?
5	for concrete we have poured, if it touches the	5	A. That's what I thought at first, but when I started work,
6	construction joint, then in our contract there's already	6	because it's daywork, and then I found my workers also
7	a rate based on quantities. If it is not the	7	hacked the capping zone, the top of the diaphragm wall.
8	responsibility of Chinat, and that includes because the	8	nucked the cupping zone, the top of the diaphragin wan.
9	couplers have not been exposed properly enough, the	9	Q. But you say in this police witness statement that this
10	couplers are too deep into the concrete, and then we do	10	operation that you carried out lasted a couple of weeks,
11	blast the CJ, we couldn't see it and then we had to dig	11	you fell out with Leighton over it and it didn't
12	it out, then that would require a quotation.	12	continue?
13	And before the quotation, I think it was August	13	A. Yes.
14	2015, in fact Leighton asked for a separate quotation	14	Q. So it was a very short-term operation?
15	from us to work on the diaphragm wall.	15	A. Yes, because someone asked me for money.
16	Q. Mr Poon, pause there, because you may be able to help	16	Q. All right.
17	the Commission on this point. It's not something that	17	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I don't want to chase this down
18	you refer to in your witness statement, unfortunately,	18	an irrelevant rabbit hole, but are you saying somebody
19	but it's something that we picked up from one of your	19	wanted a kickback from you?
20	police statements; all right?	20	A. Yes. Yes. Already it's not profitable with that price.
21	A. Mm-hmm.	21	MR PENNICOTT: So, when you were, in your couple of weeks,
22	Q. So let's just have a look at it to make sure	22	removing the surface of the diaphragm wall to expose the
23	I understand what you are saying. It was your fourth	23	couplers, what tools, what machinery, what were you
24	police witness statement which you made on 24 July 2018,	24	using to expose the couplers?
25	and if we could look in the Chinese version at $D2/822$ ,	25	A. At first, because we were only going to hack at the
	Page 126		Page 128
1	English version D2/824.1.	1	coupler, so you use the small breaker, you know, this
2	A. Yes, I'm there.	2	size (indicating), what we call a small breaker. But
3	Q. What you say	3	then Leighton wanted us to hack the upper concrete slab
4	A. Paragraph 4?	4	as well, that is the capping zone. So we specially
5	•		
6	O. Yes. At 824.2, paragraph 4, you say:	5	
	Q. Yes. At 824.2, paragraph 4, you say: "In the end of July at the construction site	5 6	rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.
	"In the end of July at the construction site		rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.
7 8	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since	6 7	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment,</li></ul>
7 8	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company	6 7	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of</li></ul>
7	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since	6 7 8	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment,</li></ul>
7 8 9	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces	6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may</li></ul>
7 8 9 10	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the	6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks'</li></ul>
7 8 9 10 11	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers	6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li><li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be</li></ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead."	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site</li> <li>Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead."</li> <li>I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale.</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site</li> <li>Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead."</li> <li>I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site</li> <li>Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead."</li> <li>I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, D1/825.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been cast, we wanted to break it down to a lower level, but</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, D1/825.</li> <li>A. (In English) yes.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been cast, we wanted to break it down to a lower level, but if we want finer work on the couplers, then definitely</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, D1/825.</li> <li>A. (In English) yes.</li> <li>Q. That's the quotation that you gave; is that right?</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been cast, we wanted to break it down to a lower level, but if we want finer work on the couplers, then definitely we have to use the small breaker, because if you use the</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, D1/825.</li> <li>A. (In English) yes.</li> <li>Q. That's the quotation that you gave; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been cast, we wanted to break it down to a lower level, but if we want finer work on the couplers, then definitely we have to use the small breaker, because if you use the big breaker, immediately it will cause damage.</li> </ul>
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>"In the end of July at the construction site Mr Gary Chow verbally indicated to me that, since Leighton had not yet hired another construction company to perform the work of hacking concrete off the surfaces of the east and west retaining walls inside the construction site of Hung Hom Station such that couplers could be exposed, such work was to be done by Chinat instead." I don't want to read it all out, but you then, as I understand it, Mr Poon, gave a quotation; is that right?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. If we could find that in D2 possibly not.</li> <li>A. (In English) D825.</li> <li>Q. Sorry, Mr Poon, D1/825.</li> <li>A. (In English) yes.</li> <li>Q. That's the quotation that you gave; is that right?</li> </ul>	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>rented a pneumatic breaker machine, and we also bought six breakers to do the work.</li> <li>Q. This is the top of the diaphragm wall. At the moment, I am just trying to focus on the surface, the face of the diaphragm wall, exposing the couplers and how it may be they got damaged. Since you did a couple of weeks' work on this, as I understand it, I thought you might be able to assist as to how it may be that the couplers being exposed could get damaged, because that might be helpful, Mr Poon, amongst all of these other things.</li> <li>A. If we just use the small breaker, it's very difficult to damage the couplers, but if we use big breakers, then it's a totally different matter, because for the big breakers, they are for large areas or much larger scale. Now, for the diaphragm wall where the concrete has been cast, we wanted to break it down to a lower level, but if we want finer work on the couplers, then definitely we have to use the small breaker, because if you use the</li> </ul>

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

	Page 129		Page 131
1	doing this work for a couple of weeks, as you say,	1	A. Right. That is, 228, after cutting, some people took
2	presumably you would give them instructions to do the	2	them to the area shown in 232 for installation, the same
3	work with due care because what you were trying to do	3	bay.
4	was to avoid damaging the couplers, I assume; would that	4	MR PENNICOTT: Okay.
5	be right?	5	Sir, I see it's 3.40. Shall we have 15 minutes?
6	A. Yes, and then I will be held responsible.	6	CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you very much.
7	Q. Yes, quite, and indeed that would apply not just to you	7	(3.42 pm)
8	but to anyone else who was trying to expose the	8	(A short adjournment)
9	couplers; to take care and try not to damage them, to do	9	(4.00 pm)
10	their best not to damage them?	10	MR PENNICOTT: Thank you, sir.
11	A. Yes, but that's not what I saw later.	11	Mr Poon, could we please move on to paragraph 42 of
12	Q. Okay. So back to that photograph. We are back at 231.	12	your witness statement, at D22.
13	A. Yes.	13	A. (In English) Okay.
14	Q. We can see that this photograph, we know it was taken on		Q. Here, you say this:
15	22 September. This wasn't an area of wall that you had	15	"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he
16	participated in exposing the couplers? This wasn't, no?	16	still saw staff members of Leighton cutting"
17	A. No, not me.	17	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, just a second. We don't seem to have that
18	Q. But you say you can see, in this photograph, damaged	18	up yet.
19	couplers?	19	MR TO: On the screen.
20	A. Yes.	20	MR PENNICOTT: No screen. Sorry. I wasn't paying attention
20	Q. All right.	20	to the screens.
21	Then, over the page, at 232	21	CHAIRMAN: There we are. Thank you.
22	A. Yes, I see it.	22	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, have you got that in hard copy as
23	Q you say in your statement that this photograph	23	well?
24	"showed two persons wearing polo T-shirts of Leighton	24	A. (In English) I got it.
25		23	
1	Page 130	1	Page 132
1	attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the	1	Q. Thank you very much. You say:
2	attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."	1 2 2	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he
2 3	attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there	3	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say:</li> <li>"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded</li> </ul>
2 3 4	attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there A. Yes.	3 4	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the
2 3 4 5	attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there A. Yes. Q can you identify the area where this photograph was	3 4 5	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices
2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li><li>Pausing there</li><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li></ul>	3 4 5 6	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon.
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li> <li>Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li> <li>Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say:</li> <li>"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night."</li> <li>That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say:</li> <li>"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li> <li>Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say:</li> <li>"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li> <li>Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say:</li> <li>"In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers."</li> <li>Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there </li> <li>A. Yes. </li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken? </li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time. </li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level? </li> <li>A. Yes. </li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut? </li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the threaded section of the rebar. And then some other</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> <li>A. The document is prepared in chronological order.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the threaded section of the rebar. And then some other people took them and installed them.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> <li>A. The document is prepared in chronological order.</li> <li>Q. All right. Well, that may be right, but in the previous</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the threaded section of the rebar. And then some other people took them and installed them.</li> <li>Q. So you're suggesting that one or more of these bars that</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> <li>A. The document is prepared in chronological order.</li> <li>Q. All right. Well, that may be right, but in the previous paragraph you were talking about 22 September, the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the threaded section of the rebar. And then some other people took them and installed them.</li> <li>Q. So you're suggesting that one or more of these bars that we can see in this photograph is in fact one of the bars</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> <li>A. The document is prepared in chronological order.</li> <li>Q. All right. Well, that may be right, but in the previous paragraph you were talking about 22 September, the photographs you took, but anyway, leave that on one</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>attempting to install a thread with cut rebar onto the couplers." Pausing there</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q can you identify the area where this photograph was taken?</li> <li>A. Well, I will have to go back to the table before I dare say, because there is no indication in this photo of the location. I mean I need to look at the bar fixing schedule and check against the time.</li> <li>Q. All right. Agreed that it's at the lower level?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How do we know, how do you know, that the bar that they are apparently seeking to install had thread that had been cut?</li> <li>A. Well, it doesn't show in this photo, but for the seven photographs, if you put them together, you would see at the time what I observed during the two to three minutes; that is, somebody was cutting the rebars, the threaded section of the rebar. And then some other people took them and installed them.</li> <li>Q. So you're suggesting that one or more of these bars that</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. Thank you very much. You say: "In September 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded rebars and/or pretending they had properly installed the threads into the couplers. Nonetheless, these practices were no longer done in the morning and/or the afternoon. Rather, they were done at night." That's simply not true, is it, Mr Poon? Mr Thomas Ngai could not have told you that in September.</li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. Mr Thomas Ngai gave evidence last week, and he has told the Commission quite clearly and unequivocally that he saw one incident, and that that was in December 2015. So what you're saying here, Mr Poon, certainly in relation to the time, cannot be and is not right, I suggest to you.</li> <li>A. It should be December. It was wrongly put as September.</li> <li>Q. Right. So there is a typo here. It should say "In December"; is that right?</li> <li>A. The document is prepared in chronological order.</li> <li>Q. All right. Well, that may be right, but in the previous paragraph you were talking about 22 September, the</li> </ul>

	Page 133		Page 135
1	"In [December] 2015, Mr Thomas Ngai told me that he	1	A. I tallied the time with the police in respect of these
2	still saw staff members of Leighton cutting the threaded	2	photos. Some photos are related to C2, the timing of
3	rebars", and so forth.	3	those photos.
4	In what circumstances did he tell you that, Mr Poon?	4	Q. Mr Poon, I thought we had agreed, although I agree it
5	A. I can't remember clearly. I would have put it down if	5	may not have been as precise and clear as it could be,
6	I can remember it.	6	but I thought we had reached some agreement that all
7	Q. You made the same error in your police statement; yes?	7	these photographs that you say you took on 22 September
8	A. Actually, this error comes from the police statement.	8	was in area C1-4? A. Can we take a look at D6/8?
9 10	Q. Yes, because this witness statement itself has been prepared, in part, based upon what you have told the	9 10	Q. 608?
11	police in your various statements?	11	A. (In English) 600 exactly.
12	A. Correct.	12	Q. Ah. Yes. That's the photograph that we were looking at
13	Q. All right. You then, in your witness statement, after	13	just now but with some annotations on it.
14	paragraph 42, jump from what we now know is December		A. Yes, I typed those annotations.
15	2015 to June 2016.	15	Q. And whose annotations are they; yours?
16	A. Correct.	16	A. (In English) Yes, mine.
17	Q. So is it right that you give no evidence to this	17	Q. I imagine, in the light of my question, you want to look
18	Commission of having seen any cutting of rebar between	18	at the box at the bottom, where you say:
19	December well, in your case, September 2015 to	19	"A' is standing on the vicinity of the east D-wall
20	June well, after September 2016 sorry, 2015? Let	20	at C1-3 or C2-5 or C1-4 and cutting its vertical
21	me put that again. It was very unclear, I'm sorry.	21	rebars."
22	You don't give any evidence to the Commission,	22	A. Correct.
23	Mr Poon, that you personally saw any rebar being cut	23	Q. What I think I was suggesting to you, Mr Poon, was that
24	after September 2015; is that right?	24 25	the only rebar that was being placed and fixed on
25	A. I would like to say that it's after December 2015, after	23	22 September sorry, you are quite right, this one is
	Page 134		Page 136
1	December 2015, Thomas Ngai still told me there were	1	on the 4th it certainly wasn't C1-4, because that
2 3	people doing this. Q. My question, Mr Poon, was that you personally did not	2 3	didn't start until 14 September? A. I checked this with the police. We used the table
4	see any further cutting of rebar after September 2015;	4	produced by the MTRC.
5	is that right?	5	Q. So C1-4 didn't start until 14 September. What are your
6	A. Correct.	6	other options?
7	Q. So what we have, so far as your personal knowledge is	7	Let's see the photograph, please. C1-3. Right.
8	concerned, Mr Poon, is a situation that I can summarise	8	C1-3, the rebar fix was finished on 4 September, the
9	in this way, to see if you agree with me: you limit your	9	very day you took this photograph. So I suppose, in
10	evidence of seeing this cutting to really the period end	10	theory, it could have been C1-3.
11	of July to September 2015 I'm talking about you	11	A. Can we take a look at the MTRC report, D01
12	personally, Mr Poon.	12	Q. I'm not going to disagree with you because also you say
13	A. Or you can narrow it further down to mid-August.	13	C2-5 and this is the point you are making C2-5,
14	Q. All right. I'm happy with that. Mid-August to	14	I accept, the rebar was being fixed between 29 August
15 16	22 September, just that period; yes? A. Yes.	15 16	and 11 September. So I accept it could have been in C2-5 as well.
16	A. Yes. Q. All of that confined to the EWL slab?	16	A. I suspect there are some discrepancies in this
17	A. Yes.	18	manipulated information from MTRC. In the report, D1 to
19	Q. And all confined to area C1?	19	D40, you see a table setting out the time of the fixing
20	A. C1 and C2.	20	of bars and concreting, and there were a number of
21	Q. C2. Help me with C2, Mr Poon. Which of the incidents		layout plans there. I think the Commission should take
22	do we need to look at for C2? I'm sorry, I've missed	22	a look, but maybe not here. Maybe they have given you
23	something.	23	different times in different documents or tables.
24	A. Maybe we can look at the photo at 227.	24	Q. With respect, think think before you say things.
25	Q. Yes.	25	There is no basis, I suggest to you, that you can make

	Page 137		Page 139
1	the allegation that the MTRC material, the documents,	1	ask you anyway: did you have any similar discussions
2	the records, are manipulated.	2	with Mr Plummer?
3	A. (In English) I have.	3	A. No.
4	Q. You have no basis for saying that.	4	Q. I find that slightly curious, Mr Poon, because
5	A. I was saying that there were discrepancies. Maybe not	5	Mr Zervaas is new on the scene, new to the project, in
6	altered, but there are two different documents and	6	September/October 2016. Mr Plummer has been the project
7	between the documents, they tell you different things.	7	director in place throughout the relevant period, so far
8	Yesterday and the day before yesterday, the Commission	8	as I can work out, yet you don't have any discussions
9	relied on B2900/2903 from the MTRC, and let the world	9	with him about it. Can you explain why that is, or why
10	think that after 12 January there was no rebar fixing.	10	that was?
11	As someone who knows the construction site well, I would	11	A. They are very different. Malcolm is more senior in age.
12	say that the documents were incomplete.	12	He's someone approaching a stage of retirement. When
13	Q. All right. So going back to my attempted summary, in	13	I told him anything about the site, he wouldn't descend
14	terms of the areas, definitely C1-4, and possibly C2-5;	14	to the level of doing something about it. Anthony gave
15	yes? Okay. So that's the extent so far as your	15	me the feeling that he would try to resolve the
16	evidence is concerned?	16	problems. Very different.
17	A. I agree. I saw it myself.	17	So, when I first talked to Anthony, I felt that he
18	Q. As I say, you go forward in your witness statement to	18	was more responsive. Therefore, I told him more.
19	June 2016 at paragraph 43. Then, leaving aside the	19	Q. The other thing that sort of puzzles me, Mr Poon, is
20	paragraph about Mr Rooney which I have asked you about	20	that apart from the discussions that you say you had
21	already, and no doubt the MTRC will ask you anything	21	with Mr So, Gabriel So, and Mr Khyle Rodgers in
22	else they wish to about those paragraphs, you then turn	22	September 2015, there's no evidence that you had any
23	to the incidents in late 2016 and early 2017.	23	further discussion with anybody from Leighton until you
24	A. Yes.	24	spoke to Mr Zervaas in September/October 2016. Is that
25	Q. You say correctly, it seems to me; you said earlier	25	right? Is my understanding correct?
	Page 138		Page 140
1	correctly that Mr Zervaas took over as project	1	A. No. But those discussions, the repetitions, no progress
2	director from Mr Malcolm Plummer in or around		
		2	achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements.
3	September/October 2016.	2 3	
3 4	September/October 2016. A. (In English) Yes.		achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements.
	<ul><li>A. (In English) Yes.</li><li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up</li></ul>	3	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements.</li><li>Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if</li></ul>
4	<ul><li>A. (In English) Yes.</li><li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li></ul>	3 4 5 6	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior</li></ul>
4 5 6 7	<ul><li>A. (In English) Yes.</li><li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>A. (In English) Yes.</li><li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li><li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li></ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon,</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li><li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you</li></ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January. You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January. You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion,</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January. You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall. As I understand it, Mr Poon, you say that because,</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the point with Mr Zervaas; it just seems almost</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall.</li> <li>As I understand it, Mr Poon, you say that because, to your understanding, that would be some sort of</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the point with Mr Zervaas; it just seems almost incredible if this is so important, so critical, such</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall.</li> <li>As I understand it, Mr Poon, you say that because, to your understanding, that would be some sort of remedial measure to put right, as you saw it, something</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the point with Mr Zervaas; it just seems almost incredible if this is so important, so critical, such a big public safety matter that there's this year's</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall.</li> <li>As I understand it, Mr Poon, you say that because, to your understanding, that would be some sort of remedial measure to put right, as you saw it, something that had been done incorrectly; is that right?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the point with Mr Zervaas; it just seems almost incredible if this is so important, so critical, such a big public safety matter that there's this year's gap where you do absolutely nothing.</li> </ul>
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. And I think Mr Zervaas tells us that he indeed took up the position of project director on 11 October 2016.</li> <li>A. There was no formal takeover, handover, according to my perspective.</li> <li>Q. Okay. You tell us, I think, that you discussed with Mr Zervaas, you say between September 2016 it may be October but there we are</li> <li>A. (In English) They are overlapping.</li> <li>Q. There's an overlap? All right. We'll see what they say about that. But let's assume it's September/October through until January.</li> <li>You had a discussion with Mr Zervaas of Leighton about the possibility of drilling and plating steel dowels in the shear zones between the EWL slab and the diaphragm wall.</li> <li>As I understand it, Mr Poon, you say that because, to your understanding, that would be some sort of remedial measure to put right, as you saw it, something</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>achieved, that's why I didn't put that in my statements. Otherwise, it would all look like paragraph 43, rather devoid of content.</li> <li>Q. Well, those are your words, Mr Poon, not mine, but if you had discussions with other members of senior Leighton staff between September 2015 and September/October 2016, when you met Mr Zervaas, surely that's something that you ought to have relied upon, informed us about, so that we could explore it, but you haven't given us any material to do so.</li> <li>A. It's not that I don't have anything. You can see the name, the next page, paragraph 49, the email, then it was addressed to a certain person.</li> <li>Q. Mr Poon, you're jumping ahead. Trust me, I'm coming to the 6 January 2017 email. I'm just trying to again understand what's going through your mind, Mr Poon. Between September 2016, So/Rodgers discussion, September/October, a year passes until you raise the point with Mr Zervaas; it just seems almost incredible if this is so important, so critical, such a big public safety matter that there's this year's</li> </ul>

	Page 141		Page 143
1	I first knew about it, my estimate was always that it's	1	the other panels of concrete, Intrafor got the level
2	just a few per cent. So is it really a major public	2	right.
3	safety issue? No. In the interim, I came to learn	3	From my recollection on site, I did not see any
4	more. I never told the press or anyone about it, and	4	special circumstances, because if there were special
5	that caused me more concern that there might be	5	circumstances, I would have seen it. I have sharp eyes.
6	a problem. There were Leighton staff who told me, that	6	It's like just now there were nine panels out of ten.
7	is after we started work, RDO and BD were hammering	7	Then just now you said Leighton and MTRC knew about
8	Leighton because they did not follow the plans to do	8	it, it's because they changed the plans for a better
9	work. That's why I kept seeing that there were changes	9	design, and so they made the diaphragm walls lower. So,
10	to plans on site. I noticed changes made to drawings.	10	for the couplers originally on top, they were replaced
11	It's just that at the time I misunderstood it to be	11	by a continuous bar so there would be better strength
12	remedial measures for changing those plans. That's what	12	and better performance and a better structure. But in
13	I thought all along, until	13	reality that's not the case.
14	Q. Well sorry. Go on, continue.	14	When we checked with Intrafor
15	A until someone told me that's not the case.	15	Q. Well
16	I couldn't recall when. There were two middle to senior	16	A. Can you please allow me to say a bit more?
17	management, actually senior management staff of	17	Because this is really one of the bases of the
18	Leighton, that were chased away in a row, and then	18	investigation of this Commission. If from the very
19	I realised it was something major.	19	beginning the assumption is wrong, then we may never get
20	Q. Mr Poon, are you sure that you haven't got things	20	to the facts. But of course
21	slightly confused in your own mind? Because we've	21	CHAIRMAN: Yes, all right. Don't explain. Yes.
22	touched on this a couple of times already today, that	22	A. First of all, I have seen, for many bays, and even when
23	Leighton and the MTR certainly did alter the design of	23	I went back to check the photos, for the bars at the
24	the rebar in significant areas of the east diaphragm	24	top, there was not a continuous bar straddling the
25	wall we know that; all right? by reducing the	25	cantilever position. No, not at all. It's wrong. It's
	Page 142		Page 144
1	level of the concrete, exposing some of the rebar that	1	fabrication. What I saw, instead, for the high tensile
2	was there; yes? You understand that? You understand	2	shown, there was lapping.
3	what I am talking about?	3	Secondly, I even saw gridline 45 to 48, east side,
4	A. Perhaps I know more than you do.	4	there was someone putting a code in the diaphragm wall
5	Q. I'm sure you do.	5	and the rebar stopped before the diaphragm wall. I also
6	A. (In English) I did. I did.	6	saw that when the diaphragm wall was chiselled, there
7	Q. It depends what subject we're talking about of course,	7	was not a proper cut-off level. Of course the cut-off
8	Mr Poon. But anyway, leaving that aside. So we've got	8	level should be 2.84.
9	this reduction of the concrete level along large	9	If someone reduced it by 600 or 700 to accommodate
10	sections of the east diaphragm wall. You know what I'm	10	the seven to 11 layers or five to seven layers of rebar,
11	talking about. And I'm just concerned that what you	11	then it makes sense, but that's not what I saw. It
12	were actually seeing was the removal of some of that	12	seems the chiselling was random. And for the same
13 14	rebar at the top that was in the diaphragm wall, the	13 14	panel, the concrete level was different. It's like people sharpening a pencil. If you cut a cross-section,
14	couplers, and so forth, that were no longer necessary because they were having through-bars. I mean, is that	14	sometimes the diaphragm wall became an A-shape. That's
15 16	what you were witnessing? Is that what you were	16	the fact I saw, and that's why, on 22 October, we tried
10	confusing?	17	to submit 21,718 photos to the Commission in all. We
17	A. (In English) No. No.	18	worked very hard to look at photos. We tried very hard
19	(Via interpreter) Now, Leighton and MTRC have been		to find the facts, but we found that our company was too
20	packaging this story and the Commission has been	20	small, we didn't have the time to look at each and every
20	listening to this story. It's a story.	21	photo.
22	(In English) Fabrication.	22	Before 22 October, we wanted very much to give
23	Q. Sorry, what is a fabrication, Mr Poon?	23	another witness statement to explain the whole case
24	A. Now, Intrafor made it clear; they only poured five	24	clearly, but we found the more we looked, the more we
25	panels of concrete that they got the level wrong. For	25	found, the more we became confused, so we dared not

	Page 145		Page 147
1	write the statement.	1	media, in your witness statements and in your oral
2	Instead, we made an application at the beginning of	2	evidence today, and what we have to explore is whether
3	22 October that for the 21,718 photos, we wanted to give	3	those allegations are sustainable, whether they are the
4	them all to the Commission, so the Commission could look	4	truth, and the more material we have to help us in that
5	at the photos anytime, and that might help us to look	5	endeavour, the better, and if you don't give it to us,
6	less at the structure thing. But then Leighton or MTRC	6	we can't deal with it. But as I say, there's a proper
7	opposed, they thought it was a waste of time.	7	way of giving it to us, and it isn't just, "Here's
8	Now, Leighton submitted 50,000 documents, far more	8	21,000 photographs, good luck." That's not the way it
9	than ours. We handled 130,000 pages in the bundle. How	9	works. Do you understand?
10	come the Commission would not include our 21,718 photos?	10	A. (In English) I understand.
11	It's not even 20 per cent.	11	(Via interpreter) But yesterday I heard Paul Shieh,
12	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, I'll come back to the end of that	12	senior counsel what did he say? he questioned me
13	answer in a moment. Can I just get you to clarify one	13	that I was not qualified to comment on the photos. He
14	thing in that long answer. You said that you saw	14	said it was expertised. I didn't have the money to
15	gridline 45 to 48 east side, there was someone putting	15	engage an expert, but I will try again.
16	a "code", it's come out here, code in the diaphragm	16	MR WILKEN: I apologise. It was me who's guilty of that.
17	wall. Did you mean a bend or a U-bar?	17	If he's going to throw a stone, he can at least throw it
18	A. (In English) Okay, bend, bended bar.	18	at the right person.
19	Q. A bend?	19	A. (In English) Thank you.
20	A. (In English) Bended bar, L-bar.	20	MR SHIEH: That's not the fault of me.
21	Q. Okay, an L-shaped bar?	21	A. So I will instruct my counsel to submit the
22	A. (In English) Which means the bar is not connected to the	22	21,718 photos to the Commission. Of course I will try
23	diaphragm wall.	23	my best to prepare a witness statement to cover those
24	Q. L-shaped bar, okay.	24	photos.
25	Just coming towards the end of that answer, Mr Poon,	25	CHAIRMAN: Have you accidentally invited us to
	Page 146		Page 148
1	and no doubt the chairman will tell you this I'm		
	and no doubt the channah will tell you this 1 m	1	MR PENNICOTT: No, definitely not.
2	going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,	$\begin{vmatrix} 1\\2 \end{vmatrix}$	MR PENNICOTT: No, definitely not. MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said
2	going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,	2 3	MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said
2 3	going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,	2 3	MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.
2 3 4	going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us, "Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will, have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need, I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses	2 3 4	<ul><li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li><li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li><li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li><li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us, "Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will, have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need, I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li><li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li><li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016;</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> <li>If you wanted to put in material, then frankly</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> <li>If you wanted to put in material, then frankly</li> <li>you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> <li>If you wanted to put in material, then frankly</li> <li>you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of</li> <li>opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> <li>If you wanted to put in material, then frankly</li> <li>you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of</li> <li>opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are</li> <li>not the biggest company and you are not Leighton and</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter quarter of 2016, you started discussions with</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works,</li> <li>Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us,</li> <li>"Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will,</li> <li>have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need,</li> <li>I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses</li> <li>to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and</li> <li>say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these</li> <li>photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We</li> <li>need help.</li> <li>The position is, on I think now three occasions,</li> <li>attempts have been made by China Technology to put in</li> <li>material, put in photographs in particular, and then the</li> <li>application has been withdrawn. So, with respect,</li> <li>Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make</li> <li>criticisms, in the way you have.</li> <li>If you wanted to put in material, then frankly</li> <li>you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of</li> <li>opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are</li> <li>not the biggest company and you are not Leighton and</li> <li>you're not the MTRC.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter quarter of 2016, you started discussions with Mr Zervaas, representing Leighton, on a revised</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us, "Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will, have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need, I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We need help. The position is, on I think now three occasions, attempts have been made by China Technology to put in material, put in photographs in particular, and then the application has been withdrawn. So, with respect, Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make criticisms, in the way you have. If you wanted to put in material, then frankly you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are not the biggest company and you are not Leighton and you're not the MTRC.</li> <li>A. (In English) Definitely.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter quarter of 2016, you started discussions with Mr Zervaas, representing Leighton, on a revised milestone schedule and a final account payment schedule;</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us, "Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will, have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need, I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We need help. The position is, on I think now three occasions, attempts have been made by China Technology to put in material, put in photographs in particular, and then the application has been withdrawn. So, with respect, Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make criticisms, in the way you have. If you wanted to put in material, then frankly you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are not the biggest company and you are not Leighton and you're not the MTRC.</li> <li>A. (In English) Definitely.</li> <li>Q. You're not MTRC and you're not the government, but</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter quarter of 2016, you started discussions with Mr Zervaas, representing Leighton, on a revised milestone schedule and a final account payment schedule; "yes" or "no"?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>going to tell you first I'm afraid the way it works, Mr Poon, is you can't just say, with respect to us, "Here's 21,000 photographs, make of them what you will, have a look." I'm afraid the position is that we need, I'm afraid, to be guided by yourself and other witnesses to help us. We can't just have 21,000 photographs and say, "Spend a couple of weeks flicking through these photographs and try to figure it out for yourself." We need help. The position is, on I think now three occasions, attempts have been made by China Technology to put in material, put in photographs in particular, and then the application has been withdrawn. So, with respect, Mr Poon, it's a bit unfair to criticise, make criticisms, in the way you have. If you wanted to put in material, then frankly you've had quite a lot of time to do so, quite a bit of opportunity to do so. I appreciate that you maybe are not the biggest company and you are not Leighton and you're not the MTRC.</li> <li>A. (In English) Definitely.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>MR SHIEH: And the Commission will understand why I said what I said yesterday.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: Yes.</li> <li>A. Of course, I understand this is an inquisitorial proceeding, it is not a criminal proceeding, Mr Paul Shieh, senior counsel.</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: All right. Let us just get back on track, if we can. That's not blaming you, Mr Pennicott. It's just beginning to ramble rather.</li> <li>MR PENNICOTT: It is, sir, yes. <ul> <li>All right. Let's just see where we were.</li> <li>Let's move on, Mr Poon. Your discussions with Mr Zervaas started September/October, you say, 2016; yes?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. (In English) Yes.</li> <li>Q. I'm not going to get into the detail of some of this, but Mr Shieh or Mr Wilken may well do. But can I put it like this, in general terms, Mr Poon: that in the latter quarter of 2016, you started discussions with Mr Zervaas, representing Leighton, on a revised milestone schedule and a final account payment schedule;</li> </ul>

	Page 149		Page 151
1	offered was to give us the money in small sums. They	1	deliberately taken, and you refer to that happening
2	owed us money. The money should have been paid to us	2	between the day shift and the night shift, and, as
3	a long time ago. It's our payments.	3	I understand it, you are talking about the cutting of
4	Q. All right. Anyway, you ultimately managed to reach some	4	rebar; is that right?
5	agreement/understanding with Mr Zervaas?	5	A. And also screwing them into the couplers.
6	A. Yes, because he said MTRC did not pay him, that's why	6	Q. All right.
7	they had to pay us slowly like this.	7	Now, when you say "we found plenty of records"
8	Q. All right. As I say, I'm not getting into the detail	8	and you have indicated to me that that means the photos
9	Mr Shieh will do that, if he wishes to do so.	9	and videos we've looked at the seven photographs, two
10	A. This is not within the scope of the Commission.	10	of which we know are simply random photographs, albeit
11	Q. I know that's what you say, but I think Leightons take	11	they help you to identify a particular person. That is
12	a rather different view about it, Mr Poon. That's why	12	all, Mr Poon, that you have presented to this
13	I'm not going to ask you about it.	13	Commission. Could I suggest to you that that doesn't
14	A. I object to that.	14	amount to "plenty of records"; it amounts to five
15	Q. If someone else wants to ask you about it, they can.	15	photographs in one, possibly two, specific areas of the
16	But I am going to ask you about one or two emails that	16	site.
17	you wrote, because I just need to try to understand what	17	A. I have a different understanding. First of all, when
18	it is you were saying, albeit some time after September	18	I wrote the email, the COI hadn't existed, and my
19	2015.	19	understanding is that regarding the bundle, there are
20	Could you please and I appreciate you have	20	far more than just five photos. It's just that no
21	recited this in your witness statement, but I want to	21	witness statement to cover these photos and this means
22	look at the actual document itself be shown C12/7923.	22	that these photos are not submitted. In fact, Leighton
23	Do you have that email?	23	requested us to provide electronic copies of the photos,
24 25	<ul><li>A. (In English) I have that.</li><li>Q. You obviously your name appears at the bottom of the</li></ul>	24 25	and we provided 41 of them. This is through the COI's
23		23	email requesting our company to submit them, which we
	Page 150		Page 152
1	email?	1	did, which are documented and contained in the bundle.
2	A. Correct.	2	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, are you saying that in this Dropbox of
3	() And this is an email that you prepared and it's all your		
	Q. And this is an email that you prepared and it's all your	3	21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane
4	words; is that right?	4	21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are
5	words; is that right? A. Correct.	4 5	21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting
5 6	words; is that right? A. Correct. Q. You say:	4 5 6	21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?
5 6 7	words; is that right? A. Correct. Q. You say: "During our review on progress photos and videos, we	4 5 6 7	<ul><li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li><li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the</li></ul>
5 6 7 8	<ul><li>words; is that right?</li><li>A. Correct.</li><li>Q. You say:</li><li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of</li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8	<ul><li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li><li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to</li></ul>
5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul><li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li><li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the</li></ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul><li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li><li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police.</li></ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records,</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul><li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li><li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police.</li><li>My previous practice was that every week, I would</li></ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police.</li> <li>My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police.</li> <li>My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer:</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this</li> </ul></li></ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this</li> </ul></li></ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> <li>Q. All right. So is the answer to my question you didn't consider, didn't look at, any other material?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few photographs to be found in these Dropbox, but you just haven't had time to go and find them?</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> <li>Q. All right. So is the answer to my question you didn't consider, didn't look at, any other material?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. In the first paragraph I don't want to really read</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police.</li> <li>My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few photographs, there's a mother lode, a wellspring of photographs to be found in these Dropbox, but you just</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say:     <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> <li>Q. All right. So is the answer to my question you didn't consider, didn't look at, any other material?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. In the first paragraph I don't want to really read all of this out, Mr Poon it might be read out by</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few photographs to be found in these Dropbox, but you just haven't had time to go and find them?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That should read "there's another load".</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say: <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> </ul> </li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> <li>Q. All right. So is the answer to my question you didn't consider, didn't look at, any other material?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. In the first paragraph I don't want to really read all of this out, Mr Poon it might be read out by others later you refer to "the shear face of the EWL</li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few photographs to be found in these Dropbox, but you just haven't had time to go and find them?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That should read "there's anothe load".</li> <li>CHAIRMAN: No, sorry, I meant "mother lode", being a mining</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>words; is that right?</li> <li>A. Correct.</li> <li>Q. You say:     <ul> <li>"During our review on progress photos and videos, we found plenty of records concerning malpractice use of coupler in this project"</li> <li>Let me just pause there and ask you this. Other than photos and videos, were there any other records, any other materials, emails, letters, memos, site diaries, reports were there any other documentary material that you considered before you wrote this email, or was it exclusively the photographs and the videos?</li> <li>A. These are about photos and videos.</li> <li>Q. All right. So is the answer to my question you didn't consider, didn't look at, any other material?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. In the first paragraph I don't want to really read all of this out, Mr Poon it might be read out by</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>21,000-odd photographs, amid all the ordinary, mundane photographs taken in the course of work, there are a mother lode of photographs showing rebar cutting and/or screwing or pretending to screw into couplers?</li> <li>A. Well, as to how we review the photos, I am doing the work of review by myself. For photos on Dropbox, to prevent loss, it's contained in the computer. For the other copy, it's with the police. My previous practice was that every week, I would spend time with the police going through them and CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. My concern is just a simple answer: are you suggesting that in addition to the number of photographs that have been put before this Commission purporting to show cutting of rebar and/or misuse of the threaded rebar into couplers, in addition to those few photographs to be found in these Dropbox, but you just haven't had time to go and find them?</li> <li>COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That should read "there's another load".</li> </ul>

	Page 153		Page 155
1	CHAIRMAN: It's a simple answer. Are you saying there's	1	rebars by someone in SCL project."
2	a whole lot of photographs	2	A. Right.
3	A. I believe there are still photos not yet made open, but	3	Q. So that's the July one out of the way.
4	I cannot count them, how many, because after	4	You go on to say:
5	18 September we deleted large quantities of materials on	5	"The folder '05. Photos' contain a folder with
6	Dropbox. I mean after 18 September 2017 meeting there	6	folder name '2015 08'" so we are now into August
7	was a confidentiality agreement and I personally also	7	"which contains 544 items Accompanied by the police,
8	deleted a lot of materials on Dropbox.	8	I browsed through this folder This folder
9	As for the 21,718 photos, these are the ones that	9	contains two items which are"
10	remained.	10	And then you identify them.
11	MR PENNICOTT: Mr Poon, the way it happens is this. Let's		"The said 2 photos were provided by me to the police
12	just see if we can help the Commission a bit further.	12	on 10 July 2018 (produced as enclosure 9 and enclosure
13	In your first police interview on 4 July this year, you	13	10 [to an earlier statement you made])."
14	handed them a USB stick.	14	Then you say:
15	A. Yes.	15	"I now use pen to drew a line underneath each of
16	Q. And that, as I understand it, had I think at the time	16	these 2 items. Aside from those 2 photos, folder '2015
17	40,000 photographs on it, but subsequently it was	17	08' contains no other photo which is relevant to the
18	discovered there were a lot of duplicates and that	18	matter of suspected cutting of rebars by someone in the
19	reduced down to about 21,000. Am I about right?	19	SCL project."
20	A. Right.	20	So that's August, two photographs.
21	Q. Then, subsequently, at a later police interview on	21	Then we move to September, in paragraph 6, and it
22	31 July, so some 27 days later, presumably the police	22	all becomes a little more complicated, but essentially
23	having had to opportunity of looking at your 40,000	23	what we end up with is a number of photographs that
24	photographs, as they were at the time, you went back to	24	you've identified in September, slightly more than
25	the police station and you gave another statement, and	25	you've given the Commission, but nonetheless, in your
	Page 154		Page 156
1	you were taken through the photographs by the police.	1	witness statement to the Commission, as we have seen
2	And what happened is all described in your police	2	this afternoon, you have just produced the seven
3	witness statement English version D831.1; Chinese	3	photographs, and that presumably was a judgment that you
4	version D829 and we can see at paragraph 3 of this	4	took to provide this Commission with those seven
5	statement of 31 July that you start off by saying:	5	photographs as being directly relevant to the points
6	"Inside the USB, there is a folder with the folder	6	that you wanted to make to the Commission.
7	names 'SCL1112'", and so forth.	7	A. Let me explain. When I prepared the witness statement,
8	Going a bit further down, you say:	8	I wanted to make sure that I witnessed something and
9	"There are 42 items inside folder '05. Photos'	9	knew something first-hand and it's 100 per cent my
10	(screen capture produced as page 1 of attachment 1), and it contains about 40,000 photos and short videos in	10	experience before I would put it down in my own
11 12	it contains about 40,000 photos and short videos in relation to SCL Hung Hom Station Extension construction	11 12	statement. That's the reason why I submitted seven
12	work. I personally selected these photos and short	12	photographs. Q. So the fact and the point is, Mr Poon, that back in July
13	videos (about 40,000 in total) from the Dropbox cloud	13 14	you were clearly looking at these photographs, analysing
14	storage account of Chinat and downloaded them to the USB	14	them, going through them with the police, as we can see,
16	without editing the content of any of these photos and	16	and taking a measured, considered view about which
17	short videos."	17	photographs were relevant to the bar cutting, and then
18	Then if we could then move to paragraph 4, you say:	18	you have produced those that you think are relevant, to
19	"The folder '05. Photos' contains a folder with	19	you personally?
20	folder name '2015 07''' which I assume is July	20	A. That's right. On the other hand, I located the relevant
21	don't look elsewhere, Mr Poon, follow me July 2015	21	bundles and I put all of them in the bundle. They are
22	"which contains 45 items Accompanied by the police,	22	not attached to my witness statements, but in the
23	I browsed through the 45 minutes items inside [that	23	bundle I have indeed included them.
24	folder] and could not identify any photo in this folder	24	Q. I appreciate that there are other photographs, Mr Poon,
25	which is relevant to the matter of suspected cutting of	25	but the problem is they've not really been explained,

	Page 157		Page 159
1	and therefore it's a little difficult to ask questions	1	into totally grossly 36 bays for pouring concrete.
2	about them.	2	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
3	Now, we were looking at the email. Could we go back	3	A. (In English) And between each bay of concrete, we have
4	to the email, if you've got it there.	4	a transverse joint.
5	A. (In English) Okay. You can go ahead.	5	CHAIRMAN: All right?
6	Q. Sorry, it's C12/7923.	6	A. (In English) Which is also connected by couplers and
7	A. I can see the electronic copy.	7	threadings.
8	Q. Thank you.	8	MR PENNICOTT: So if you would be shown B17/24198.
9	Attached to this email to Mr Zervaas, copied to	9	A. Yes.
10	Mr Tam, you send two of the photographs that we have	10	Q. I appreciate, Mr Poon, that this omits the HKC in the
11	been looking at this afternoon, the one of 18:18 and	11	diagram, although not in the detail below. And so, as
12	18:19 of 22 September; yes?	12	I understand it, what you're talking about is each joint
13	A. (Nodded head).	13	between each bay; is that right?
14	Q. So just two of the photographs.	14	A. (In English) Yes, the joint, the transverse joint,
15	A. Right.	15	between different colours of bays.
16	Q. Then you say this:	16	Q. Okay.
17	"We doubt the structural safety and life time of the	17	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Could I just understand so the
18	EWL track slab, especially on the following structurally	18	couplers we're referring to, unlike the previous ones
19	critical vicinities:	19	which were couplers coming out of diaphragm walls
20	1. The 36 numbers of face on transverse	20	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.
21	construction joints between the pour bays on whole	21	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: these are couplers between bay
22	400 metre long EWL track slab."	22	slabs presumably installed by Fang Sheung?
23	Now, trying to break that down, when you say "the	23	MR PENNICOTT: The rebar, yes.
24	whole 400 metre long EWL track slab", I assume you are	24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The couplers at the east transverse
25	limiting yourself to the east diaphragm wall?	25	joints?
	Page 158		Page 160
1	A. (In English) No. No.	1	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.
2	Q. You are not?	2	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay.
3	A. (In English) No.	3	MR PENNICOTT: That's as I understand it, they were doing
4	Q. All right. When you say 400	4	all of the rebar, whichever way it was going.
5	A. (In English) From point 1, no.	5	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So this is not a connection with
6	Q. When you say "400 metres", are you talking about the	6	a diaphragm wall?
7	whole length of area A, HKC, area B, area C, right along	7	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, as I understand it, Mr Poon, this is not
8	the slab; is that what you're saying?	8	a connection between a diaphragm wall?
9	A. (In English) Yes, exactly, from gridline 1 to	9	A. (In English) Yes.
10	gridline 50.	10	Q. This is a connection between two bays, effectively, that
11	Q. And when you say "transverse construction joints", what	11	you are talking about?
12	do you mean?	12	A. (In English) Yes.
13	A. In Chinese, we have a term (Chinese spoken).	13	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, would that be a convenient time to stop?
14	(In English) Therefore, we have the construction	14	CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you very much indeed.
15	joints.	15	MR PENNICOTT: Sir, I don't think I'm going to be perhaps
16	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, I didn't understand that.	16	well, I've got a few more emails to look at, but perhaps
17	MR PENNICOTT: Neither did I, sir. I'm also not getting any	17	another hour to an hour and a half, I anticipate.
18	translation.	18	CHAIRMAN: Good. Thank you very much.
	translation.		Just a reminder again, Mr Poon, that while you are
19	CHAIRMAN: Yes. What is the meaning of "transverse	19	Just a reminder again, wir Foon, that while you are
		19 20	giving evidence you are not entitled to discuss that
19	CHAIRMAN: Yes. What is the meaning of "transverse		- · · ·
19 20	CHAIRMAN: Yes. What is the meaning of "transverse construction joints"?	20	giving evidence you are not entitled to discuss that
19 20 21	<ul><li>CHAIRMAN: Yes. What is the meaning of "transverse construction joints"?</li><li>A. To me?</li></ul>	20 21	giving evidence you are not entitled to discuss that evidence with any person.
19 20 21 22	<ul><li>CHAIRMAN: Yes. What is the meaning of "transverse construction joints"?</li><li>A. To me?</li><li>CHAIRMAN: Yes, to you.</li></ul>	20 21 22	giving evidence you are not entitled to discuss that evidence with any person. WITNESS: (In English) Understand.